

**DIKSIYUNARYONG**  
**TAGALOG - ESPANYOL**  
**ESPANYOL - TAGALOG**

---

**DICCIONARIO**  
**TAGALO - ESPAÑOL**  
**ESPAÑOL - TAGALO**

Copyright/ Karapatang-Ari © 2019

Harald Fuchs

Manila, Philippines

Düsseldorf, Germany

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise without the prior written permission of the publisher.

Ang aklat na ito ay pag-aari ng Harald Fuchs at alin mang bahagi nito ay hindi maaaring ilathala sa anumang anyo nang walang nagsulat na pahintulot ng tagapag-lathala.

Published by / Inilimbag ng:

RAINBOW

Publishing House

Philippines

Printed in Germany.

Inimprenta sa Alemanya.

Other books in this series:

German	Filipino
Italian	Filipino
Dutch	Filipino
French	Filipino
English	Filipino
Danish	Filipino
Korean	Filipino

Edition /Limbag: 1. Year / Taon: 2019

ISBN: 978-0-400-57780-5

## **Nilalaman: / Tabla de contenidos:**

Preface / paunang salita / Prefacio .....	4
Ang abakada ng Espanyol .....	5
Diktsiyunaryong: Pilipino – Espanyol .....	9
Diccionario: Español - Filipino .....	160
Magbanghay ng pandiwa/conjugar .....	333
Irregular conjugations /verbos irregulares .....	349
Grammatical terms / término de grammatical .....	355
Bantas / Signo de puntuación /Punctuation marks .....	357
Ang mga bilang/los números.....	358
Ordinal numbers /números ordinales .....	360
Mga araw / los días .....	362
Mga buwan / los meses .....	363
Ang mga petsa/las fechas.....	364
Klima at panahon / el clima y el tiempo.....	365
Ang oras / la hora .....	366
Sumukat / sistema de medidas .....	369
Temperature Conversion /conversión .....	370
Pahayag/ interjección .....	371

## **PREFACE/PAUNANG SALITA/PREFACIO**

Your Tagalog-Spanish, Spanish-Tagalog Dictionary is a compilation of Tagalog (Filipino) and Spanish words that were purposely collected to serve as a perfect reference material for students, professionals and Filipinos from all walks of life including foreign nationals who wish to learn the Filipino Language.

Thousands of the most common Pilipino and Spanish words based on fundamental word lists compiled by educators from well-known universities in the Philippine, as well as words taken from the Institute of National Language vocabulary and from many linguists and linguistic sources.

This rich vocabulary contains words used in everyday life. The Spanish equivalents have been chosen for their accuracy and simplicity in meaning as used in everyday conversation.

Pilipino equivalents which have been derived from Spanish or English words or from the vernaculars, have been incorporated together with their colloquialism to enrich the Pilipino Language of today.

The orthography of Filipino words is in conformity with the rules of the official grammar published by the Institute of National Language of the Department of Education.

Both Spanish and Tagalog, evolve at a rate not previously seen before. As technology shrinks the global community of communicators, more words are added to the vocabulary as other uncommonly used words are disregarded and words that were assigned to non-use have been excluded in this compilation.

Harald Fuchs

## **Ang abakada ng Espanyol.**

Spanish spelling is pretty consistent: most letters represent a single sound regardless of their position in a word.

Below is a table showing the Italian alphabet and how it is pronounced

<b>a</b>	is pronounced 'a' as in maneho
<b>b</b>	is pronounced 'b' as in bansa
<b>c</b>	la ce is pronounced 'k' as in "kasi") in most positions: caso, cosa, cuota, frecuente, crisis. Before <b>-e</b> , <b>-i</b> , it is pronounced 's' as in "sige" in America or english 'th' as in "think" in spain
<b>ch</b>	la che is always pronounced as in "tsa" La hache is not combined with any other consonants: there is no th, sh, ph, gh, etc.
<b>d</b>	is pronounced 'd' as in dangal
<b>e</b>	is pronounced 'e' as in edad
<b>f</b>	is pronounced 'f' as in filipin
<b>g</b>	la ge is pronounced 'g' as in "ginoo") Before <b>-e</b> , <b>-i</b> , it is pronounced like 'h' as in "hayop The "g" sound is spelled "gu" as in gulay before <b>-e</b> , <b>-i</b> : guitarra- gitara. If the letter "u" is to be pronounced in a "gue/gui" combination, it is marked with a diaeresis (la diéresis): pingüino, bilingüe, nicaragüense.
<b>h</b>	la hache is never pronounced. Thus, words like Honduras, ahora and alcohol have no aspiration before the /o/ sound.
<b>i</b>	is pronounced 'i' as in init
<b>j</b>	is pronounced 'y' as in yapa
<b>k</b>	is pronounced 'k' as in kuskusin
<b>l</b>	is pronounced 'l' as in lang
<b>m</b>	is pronounced 'm' as in mundo
<b>n</b>	is pronounced 'n' as in nametas
<b>o</b>	is pronounced 'o' as in oras
<b>p</b>	is pronounced 'p' as in pipino
<b>q</b>	la ku is used only in the que/qui combinations, and the "u" is always mute in this position. Therefore, the word quinteto has no 'u' sound, and English "quota"

	and "frequent" translate to cuota and frecuente.
<b>r</b>	is pronounced 'r' as in raspa
<b>s</b>	is pronounced 's' as in sipsip
<b>t</b>	is pronounced 't' as in toro
<b>u</b>	is pronounced 'u' as in urang, If the letter "u" is to be pronounced in a "gue/gui" combination, it is marked with a diaeresis: pingüino, bilingüe, nicaragüense.
<b>v</b>	is pronounced 'f' as in filipino
<b>w</b>	is pronounced 'w' as in wani
<b>x</b>	is pronounced 'ks' as in ekstra
<b>y</b>	is pronounced 'y' as in yaya
<b>z</b>	la zeta is pronounced 's' in America and 'th' in Spain. Spanish avoids the ze/zi combination and prefers ce, ci: lápiz - lápices ; cebra, cenit.

Only four consonants can be duplicated to represent specific sounds:

**cc** is used before "**e**" or "**i**" only and sounds 'ks' ('kth' in Spain):  
acción and acceso but acento, ocurrir.

**ll** sounds '**y**' as in yaya, diyos

**rr** represents the famous "rolling r" between vowels only:  
perro, carro vs. pero, caro.

**nn** is used only when a prefix ending in "**n**" is added to a word beginning with "n":

innecesario, connotación, but anual, anotación, conexión.

## **Ang mga katinig / las consonantes**

Spanish spelling is pretty consistent: most letters represent a single sound regardless of their position in a word. Note the following peculiarities:

**H** - la hache is never pronounced. Thus, words like Honduras, ahora and alcohol have no aspiration before the /o/ sound.

**CH** - la che is always pronounced as in "tsa"

La hache is not combined with any other consonants: there is no th, sh, ph, gh, etc.

**C** - la ce is pronounced 'k' as in "kasi") in most positions: caso, cosa, cuota, frecuente, crisis.

Before -e, -i, it is pronounced 's' as in "sige" or english 'th' as in "think"

**G** - la ge is pronounced 'g' as in "ginoo")

Before -e, -i, it is pronounced like 'h' as in "hayop

The "g" sound is spelled "gu" as in gulay before -e,-i: guitarra-gitara.

If the letter "u" is to be pronounced in a "gue/gui" combination, it is marked with a diaeresis (la diéresis): pingüino, bilingüe, nicaragüense.

**Q** - la ku is used only in the que/qui combinations, and the "u" is always mute in this position. Therefore, the word quinteto has no 'u' sound, and English "quota" and "frequent" translate to cuota and frecuente.

**Z** - la zeta is pronounced 's' in America and 'th' in Spain.

Spanish avoids the ze/zi combination and prefers ce, ci: lápiz - lápices; cebra, cenit.

Only four consonants can be duplicated to represent specific sounds:

**cc** is used before "e" or "i" only and sounds 'ks' ('kth' in Spain): acción and acceso but acento, ocurrir.

**ll** sounds 'y' as in yaya, diyos

**rr** represents the famous "rolling r" between vowels only: perro, carro vs. pero, caro.

**nn** is used only when a prefix ending in "n" is added to a word beginning with "n":

innesario, connotación, but anual, anotación, conexión.



# DIKSIYUNARYONG PILIPINO – ESPANYOL

## A

**a** prep. used in the information of certain articles to signify 'said by'  
*sabi ni (ng) wika ni (ng)* syn.

**aalab** llama **magalab** ser pasto de las llamas

**Aba!** ioh! (*used to express a strong emotional reaction*)

**abadoahin** abandonar (*intransitive verb deportes; withdraw*)

**abakada** alfabetico; alfabeto

**abala** disturbios *mas. pl.* molestia fem. irritación fem.

**abalanse** avalancha fem. alud *mas.* (*a rapid downhill flow of a large mass of something dislodged from a mountainside or the top of a precipice, especially snow or ice*)

**abalahin** retraso *mas.* llevar retraso *huli* con retraso

**abandonado** en ruinas; abandonar

**abaniko** abanico *mas.* (*pamaypay; syn. a folding semicircular device for waving back and forth in order to cool the face*)

**abano** cigarro *mas.* puro *mas.* (*roll of tobacco leaves for smoking sigaro* syn.)

**abante** adelante (*sulong; to or toward a front position or direction*)

**Abante!** adelante! avanzar; pasar a hacer algo; dirigirse; proseguir

**abasto** equipaje *mas.* (*luggage, piece of luggage, ang mga maleta*)

**abarako** macho (*stereotypically masculine*)

**abay** madrina de boda

**abdo** vesícula *fem.* biliar (*place underside of the liver where bile is stored*)

**abelana** avellana *fem.* an edible nut from a hazel tree

**abentura** aventura *fem.* (*exciting experience*) **kakaibang;** **may bentaha** aventurero

**abeto** abeto *mas.* (*evergreen tree with needle-shaped leaves*)

**abeyoro** abejorro *mas.* (*bubuyog*)

**abilidad** capacidad *fem.* habilidad *fem.* (*galing; talino* syn. *a natural tendency to do something success fully or well*)

**abito** hábito *mas.* costumbre *mas.* (*an action or pattern of behavior that is repeated so often that it becomes typical of s.body*)

**abyatsyon** aviación *fem.* **abyador** piloto *mas.* at *fem.*

**abo** ceniza *fem.* fresno *mas.* (*puno*) **titishan ng sigara** cenicero *mas.*

**kulay abo** ceniciente **maabo** cenizoso

**abono** fertilizante *mas.* (*pataba, substance usually added to or spread onto soil to increase its ability to support plant growth*)

**aborsiyon** aborto *mas.* (*operation to end pregnancy*)

**abot** circunferencia *fem.* (*the distance around the edge of a circle*)

**abredor** abreletas *mas.* (*device for opening cans*) abridor de botellas

**abredor ng bote** abridor de botellas *mas.* tool for removing bottle tops

**Abril** abril *mas.* abriles *pl.* (*the fourth month of the year, lasting 30 days*)

**abokado** aguacate (*pear-shaped emerald*)

**abubot** apodo, mote *mas.* (*an invented name for somebody*)

**abugado** abogado(-a) *mas.* (*atorni syn. s.b. qualified to practice law*)

**abukay** papagayo *mas.* (*brightly colored tropical bird*)

**abuso** abusar de; insultar; insultos *mas. pl.* maltrato *mas.* crueldad *f.*

**absolusyon** absolución *fem.* (*ka-*

## adbersaryo

- patawaran; *ng kasalanan; forgi-veness for somebody's sins, especially when formally given in a Christian church)*
- adbersaryo** adversario *mas.* (*kababag; somebody who plays, fights, or competes against you in a contest*)
- adbiyento** adviento *mas.* (*pagdaiting, the four-week period leading up to Christmas*)
- Adiyos!** adiós *mas.* despedida *fem.* decir adiós a alguien, despedirse de alguien (*paalam syn.*)
- adik** adicto(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) drogadicto(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) (*sugapa*)
- adiksyon** adicción *fem.* (*state of physiological or psychological dependence on a potentially harmful drug*)
- administratibo** administrador(a) *mas.* (*fem.*) **administrasyon** administración *fem.* (*ngasiwa syn. the management of public affairs or the affairs of a government*)
- adobo** it consists of pork or chicken, sometimes both, stewed or braised in a sauce made from vinegar, cooking oil, garlic, bay leaf, peppercorns, and soy sauce
- adopsiyon** adopción *fem.* **ampun-in; bumagay** adoptar (*to raise a child of other biological parents as if it were your own, in accordance with formal legal procedures*)
- adrenalina** adrenalina (*a hormone secreted by the adrenal glands and by some nerve endings, that increases the speed and force of heart contraction*)
- aga**<sup>1</sup> temprano **aga aga; maaga** primeras horas de la madrugada
- agahan** desayuno *mas.* **agas** malparir
- aga**<sup>2</sup> madrugada *fem.* **maaga de** madrugada (*early morning*)
- agaham** conocimiento *mas.* (*marunong syn. information in mind*)
- agam agam** premonición *fem.* pre-sentimiento *mas.*

- agas** aborto *mas.* espontáneo (*pag-kakuha; pagkalaglag syn.*)
- agat-agat** inmediatamente (*without delay or without pausing beforehand*)
- agawan** atracar, robar
- agaw-dilim** crepúsculo *mas.* anochecer *mas.* (*sa umaga) amanecer mas. alba fem. (sa gabi)*
- agaw-tulog** dormirse; quedarse dormido **tulog** sueño *mas.*
- adwana** costumbre *fem.* aduana **Kawanihan ng adwana.** acostumbrado de costumbre
- agentura** agencia *fem.*
- agila** águila *fem.* (*banoy syn.*) **matanglawin** con vista de lince
- agimat** colgante; amuleto *mas.* (*anting-anting syn.*)
- aginaldo** regalo *mas.* de Navidad
- agiw** hollín *mas.* a black powdery form of carbon produced when coal, wood, or oil is burned
- agnas** erosión *fem.* (*gradual breaking down*)
- agos** riachuelo *mas.* flujo *mas.* fluir (*a constant flow of liquid or gas*)
- sa ibaba ng agos** agua abajo
- salungat sa agos** agua arriba
- agosto** agosto *mas.* (*the eighth month of the year lasting 31 days*)
- agresivo** agresivo **pagsudod** agresividad *fem.*
- agrícultura** agrícola (*with farming as the dominant way of life; mag-bubukid syn.*)
- aguhon** brújula *mas.* compás *mas.* (*kompas syn.*)
- agusan** canal *mas.* (*Ang malalim na pinagdaraanan ng mga bapor sa isang look; malapad na daanan ng tubig sa pagitan ng kontinente at isla.*)
- ahas** serpiente; culebra *fem.* (*serpiyente syn.*)
- ahedres** ajedrez *m* **ahedreshista** ajedrecista **tablang ahedres** tablero de ajedrez
- ahensiya** agencia *fem.* (*company acting as agent*)
- ahente** agente *mas.* *at* *fem.* representante *mas.* *at* *fem.*

## alagaw

**ahit** afeitar **ahitin** afeitarse **ahit-inan** máquina fem. de afeitar  
**napakalapit na pangayari** ile faltó un pelo!

**akademya** academia fem. (*an educational institution devoted to a particular subject*)

**akala** adjective preconcebido; suposición fem.

**akalako** esperar (*paniniwala syn.*)

**akin** pronoun after noun ko; el mío, la mía **ang aking libro** ese libro es mío **aking kotse** mi coche **aking mga kotse** mis coches

**aklas** huelga fem. (stop working as protest) **mag-aaklas** en huelga **mangaklas** huelgista fem. at mas.

**aklat** libro mas. **aklatan** biblioteca fem. **iskaparate** estantería fem. librería fem. **Magkano ang ak-lat?** ¿Cuánto cuesta el libro? **tin-dahan ng aklat** librería fem. **tin-dero ng mga aklat** librero(-a) mas. (fem.)

**aklatan** librero mas. (librería; biblioteca)

**ako** pronoun 1ste person singular yo **hindi ko** yo no **gutom ako** Tengo hambre

**ako ito** existir (*to be alive, or continue to live*)

**ako din** adverb también **ako din** yo también

**akrobat** acróbata mas. at fem.

**akrobatis** acrobático **akroba-siya** acrobacia fem. (*movements of an acrobat*)

**aksidente** accidente mas. **biglaan** por casualidad (*syn. sakuna*)

**aksyon** acción fem. (*syn. kilos*)

**aktibista** activista mas. at fem.

**aktibo** activo (*moving about, working, or doing something, and not resting or sleeping; masigla syn.*)

**aktitud** actitud (*saloobin; aktitud; disposisyon; paraan ng pagkilos at pagiisip*)

**akto** actuar; acto (*something that somebody does*)

**aktor** actor; histrión mas. **aktres** actriz fem. **yugto** interpretación

(*ang sining ng pagarte sa entablo; pelikula at telebisyon*)

**aktratibo** atractivo adjective (*ka-akit-akit; good-looking or sexually desirable*)

**aktuwal** verdadero; actual (*happening, existing, or in force at the present*)

**aku!** ioh no! (*used to express a strong emotional reaction*)

**akupuntura** acupuntura fem. (*the treatment of disorders by inserting needles into the skin at points where the flow of energy is thought to be blocked meridians*)

**akusatibo** acusativo mas. (*a grammatical case that identifies the direct object of a verb*)

**akustika** acústica fem. (*the scientific study of sound*)

**akwariyum** acuario mas. (*container for fish*)

**akyat** prisa fem. (*mabilis syn.*)

**ala** o'clock **alas-dos** two o'clock **nang ala una** at one o'clock **nang mga ala una** at around one o'clock **nang pasado ala una** after one o'clock **mula' ala una** from one o'clock **hanggang alas nuwebe** until 9 o'clock **bukas ng ala una ng hapon** tomorrow at one o'clock in the afternoon **Alas kwatro na.** It's four o'clock.

**alaala** recuerdo mas. **alalahinan** recordar **alalahinan; isaulo; na-aala** acordarse de, recordar **untag** recordar algo a alguien **may masamang/mabuting alaaga** tener buena/mala memoria **magmasid na mabuti; pagbabati** recuerdos

**alab** incendio mas. (*the light, heat, and flames caused by something that is burning*)

**alabaster** alabastrino (*type of gypsum or calcite*)

**alaga** cuidado mas. **ingatan** tener cuidado (*ampon; tangkilik syn.*)

**alagad** seguidor(a) (*tagataguyod*)

**alagang hayob** doméstico; de compañía (*tame, pet*)

**alagaw** native plant said to have

## alahas

medicinal properties  
**alahas** alhaja *fem.* gema *fem.* joya *fem.* pedrería *fem.* (*hiyas syn.*)  
**kahon ng alahas** alhajera *fem.*  
**platero** joyera *fem.* **mga alahas** joyería *fem.*  
**alak** alcohol *mas.* **lasenggero** alcoholíco(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) **malainibay** achisparse **iinum ng alak** bebida alcohólica **malainibay** achisparse; alegrón; bebido *adjective* **lasing** borracho(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) beodo *adjective* **hindi na inum nang alak** abstinencia  
**alak-alakan** jarrete *mas.* (*back of the knee*)  
**alakdan** escorpio; alacrán *mas.* (*arachnid with poisonous stinger; atang-atang syn.*)  
**alam** saber; conocer **oo alam ko sí, lo sé** **hindi ko alam.** no (lo) sé **Hindi tayo kilala ang presidente.** No conocemos al presidente **Alam mo ba Manila?** ¿Conoces Manila? **Hindi ko alam ang sasabihin.** ¡No sé qué decir! **alam lahat** sabidilla **marunong** sabia **pantas** sabiduría **kaalaman; du-nong** sabido **alam siya lahat** lo sabe todo  
**alamat** leyenda *fem.* **maalamat** legendario (*kuwentong bayan; alamat ng bayan syn.*)  
**alambre** alambre *mas.* cable *mas.*  
**alang-alang** consideración *fem.*  
**alanganin** may hilig sa babae at lalaki, bisexual  
**alarma** alarma *fem.* (*biglang pag-katakot sa pagkatanto ng pangangib*) **alisto** alarmante **maling alarma** alarma falsa **taong matakutin** alarmista *mas.* *at fem.* **Alerto!** alerta!  
**alas** as (*a playing card; somebody with exceptional skill*)  
**alat** salado **asin** sal *fem.*  
**alay** oferta *fem.* **alayan** ofrecer algo a alguien (*handog syn.*)  
**ale** madam or ma'am when respectfully addressing a woman who is a stranger to the speaker

**alegoria** alegoría (*mga kuwentong may lakip na aral; talinghaga at simbolismo*)  
**Aleman** alemán (-ana) *mas.* (*fem.*)  
**Alemania** Alemania (*country in central Europe Language: German Currency: euro Capital: Berlin Population: 82,000,000 Area: 356,970 sq km/137,827 sq mi Official name Federal Republic of Germany*)  
**alerdyi** alergia *fem.* (*hindi hiyang*)  
**alherbra** álgebra (*the branch of mathematics in which symbols, usually letters of the alphabet, represent unknown numbers*)  
**alibabbad** náusea *fem.* (*limbukay*)  
**alibay** coartada *fem.* (*dahilan; sang-alan syn.* accused's claim of having been elsewhere)  
**alikabok** polvo *mas.* **malikabok;** **magabok** polvoriento  
**alila** sirviente(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) (*utusan; mutsatso; mutsatsa katuling*)  
**maglingkod** servicio; saque *mas.*  
**alimango** cangrejo *mas.* (*a crustacean with a broad flat shell*)  
**alimbukay** oleaje *mas.* (*to move in or like a wave*)  
**alimpungat** the state of being half-asleep and half-asleep after having slept  
**alin** qué (*used to ask for something to be identified from a known larger group or range of possibilities*)  
**alin iyo?** ¿Cuál es tuyo? **Alin gusto mo?** ¿Cuál prefieres? **Aling programa ang maganda?** ¿Cuál de los programas es bueno? **Alín ang punong-lungsod ng Brasil?** ¿Cuál es la capital de Brasil? **Ano ang problema?** ¿Cuál era el problema?  
**alinggasgas** escándalo *mas.* (*kalabalán; ískandalo syn. Something causing public outrage*)  
**alinggawgaw** eco *mas.* (*alinmay-may syn.*) resonar  
**alinlangan** duda *fem.* (*think something unlikely*)  
**alinman** el que quieras, o ... o ... conjunction offering a choice stric-

tly limited to two options **Alinman ka dumating o hindi.** O vines o te quedas. **Siya'y narito na wala lang alinman sa pamilya o mga kaibigan.** Está aquí sin familia ni amigos.  
**alinsangan** bochornoso(banas, sultriness and oppressiveness of water and heat combined)  
**alinsunod** used with *sa* or *kay* meaning in accordance or conformity sang-ayon *sa*; batay *sa*; ayon *sa* syn.  
**alipin** esclavo(-a) mas.(fem.) sirva(o) mas. (fem.) **pagkaalipin** esclavitud **alipinan** esclavizar  
**alis** ir a **alis** irse, marcharse **alis ako bukas sa Manila.** Salgo mañana para Manila. **Aalis na!** ivete! iVe!  
**alisaga** holgazán, perezoso (*tamad*)  
**alit** conflicto mas. (a disagreement or clash between ideas, principles, or people)  
**aliwan** diversión fem. entretenimiento mas. (*palispasan ng oras; libangan* syn.)  
**alkalde** alcalde mas. (meyor syn. head of city or town government)  
**alkansya** alcancia fem. (a child's savings bank) hucha fem. (box for saving money)  
**almendra** almendra fem. (an edible, oval-shaped, brown-skinned nut)  
**almeres** mortero; almirez mas. (*dikdikan; mortero; ligisan; lungsong; bayuhan* syn.)  
**almirante** almirante mas. (*lakas-mana* syn.) **almirantaso** almirantazgo mas.  
**almoranas** almorranas fem. (painful varicose veins in the canal of the anus)  
**almusal** desayuno mas. almorzada fem. (*agahan* syn.) **kakain nang almusal** desayunar  
**alon** ola fem. **daluyong** oleada fem **alon-alon** ondeante **alun-alon;** **mumunting alon** onda corta **bumbulang alon** palomas  
**alondra** alondra fem. (a small song

bird with brownish feathers, noted for its song)  
**alpa** arpa fem. (a triangular shaped instrument that has a curved neck and strings between)  
**alfabeto** alfabeto mas. (abakada syn.)  
**alfombra** alfombra fem. (karpet)  
**alternativo** alternativa fem. adjective alternativo disyuntiva fem. (pipilian, possibility of choosing; pagkakataong makapili sa dalawang bagay; mapamimilian)  
**alulod** canalón mas. (paagusan; salulo syn. a gutter on a building)  
**alulos** the current of a river or stream (agos syn.)  
**aluminyo** aluminio mas. (a silvery white, light metallic element that is ductile, malleable, and resistant to corrosion. Source: bauxite. Use: lightweight construction, corrosion resistant materials. Symbol Al)  
**alwagi** carpintero mas. (karpintero syn.)  
**alyansa** alianza fem. (kampihan)  
**alyas** alias (*Balatkayong ngalan. an assumed name*)  
**am** broth made from boiled rice  
**ama** padre mas. (tatang; tatay; itay syn.)  
**amag** moho mas. (tagulamin; fungal disease of plants)  
**amain** tío mas. (tiyo; tio syn.)  
**amatyur** amateur mas. (baguhan; bagito gumawa o sumangkot nang hindi seroso; taong maalam mag-kumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni)  
**amban** ámbar mas. (a hard translucent fossil resin)  
**ambisyon** ambición fem. (desire for success; lunggati; adhika syn.)  
**ambon** gotear; illovizna fem.  
**ambulansya** ambulancia fem. **Bi-lis, tawag ang ambulansya.** llame una ambulancia, rápido.  
**ambos** adjective at pronoun ambos, los dos  
**amerikana** chaqueta fem. saco mas. abrigo mas. (a waist-length

## amihan

coat, kapote syn.)

**amihan** a cool northeast wind

**amiliyar** land tax (*buwis ng lupa*)

**amin**<sup>1</sup> pronoun excluding person namin after noun nuestro mas.

nuestra fem. **aming kotse** nuestro coche mas. Sgl. **aming bahay** nuestra casa fem. Sgl. **aming mga kotse** nuestros coches mas. pl. **aming mga bahay** nuestras casas fem. pl.

**amin**<sup>2</sup> 2. Pers. Plural/mas./fem. os

**amihan** a cool northeast wind

**aminin** propio; poseer (*sa akin*)

**amistad** amistad fem. (*pagkakaibigan* syn. *Mabuting pagsasamahan*; *pagkakasundo*; friendliness and peaceful relations)

**amnesia** amnesia fem. (*paglimot dahil sa kapinsalaan n sa utak*; memory loss: loss of memory as a result of shock, injury, psychological disturbance, or medical disorder)

**amnestiya** amnistía fem. (*Ganap na pagpapatawad sa mga nagkasaala laban sa pamahalaan*, a general pardon, especially for those who have committed political crimes)

**amo** jefe(-a) mas. (fem.) patrón mas. amo mas. **pangungulo; paramumuno** jefatura fem. **sino ang amo** tomar la taba

**amoy** noun olor mas. oler **ma-bangong amoy** huele bien **pang-amoy** sentido mas. del olfato; olfato mas.

**ampun** adoptar **ampunan** orfánato mas. **adopsiyon** adopción

**amunisyon** munición fem. (*kagamitang-digma* syn.)

**amuyan** olfatear

**anak** niño(-a) mas. (fem.) crio mas. colloquial (bata syn.) **anak na babae** hija fem. **anak na lalaki** hijo mas. **anak araw** albina (o) fem. (mas.)

**analysta** analista mas. at fem. **analisahin** analizar **analisyta** análisis mas.

**anarkista** anarco mas. (somebody who believes that governments should be abolished as unnecessary) **anarkiya** anarquia fem. (a situation in which there is a total lack of organization or control)

**anatomya** anatomía fem. (the branch of science that studies the physical structure of animals, plants, and other organisms)

**anay** termite; a white ant

**andamyo** portalón mas. (*tulayan*)

**anekdota** anécdota fem. (*naglalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuuya*)

**anemonya** actinia fem. (a solitary and often colorful sea animal with a squat cylindrical body topped by a ring of tentacles)

**anemya** anemia fem. (*Kakulangan sa dugo; blood deficiency: a blood condition in which there are too few red blood cells or the red blood cells are deficient in hemoglobin, resulting in poor health*)

**ang** definite article el Mas. Sing. la Fem. Sing. lo Neuter los Mas. Pl. las Fem. Pl. **ang aklat** el libro Mas. Sing. **ang aso** el perro Fem. Sing. **ang mesa** la mesa Mas. Sing. **ang bahay** la casa Fem. Sg. **ang mga aklat** los libros Mas. Pl. **ang mga aso** los perros Mas. Pl. **ang mga lamesa** las mesas Fem. Pl. **ang mga bahay** las casas Fem. Pl. **ito(n) ng** la de si **Juan** la de Juan **si Maria** la de María

**anggulo** ángulo mas. (three-dimensional angle)

**anghangan** acre; acritud (*maanghang; ha ving* a sharp and sour, but usually pleasant, flavor)

**anghel** ángel mas. **Mukhang anghel** angelical **pagtalon nang una ang ulo** salto de ángel **anghel na tagatanod** angel gurdian

**angkan** posteridad fem. (inapo; kaupo-apuhan; all future generations)

**angkat** importar **umangkat** impor-

tación fem. **mang-aangkat** importador mas.  
**angkla** ancla fem. (device to hold ship in place; angkora; sinipete)  
**aninipot** gusano de luz  
**anino** sombra fem. (darkened shape of something in light)  
**anit** noun cuero mas. cabelludo  
**anibersaryo** aniversario mas.  
**ano(ng)** qué (used in direct and indirect questions to request information, e.g. about the identity or nature of somebody, or about the purpose of something) **Ano?** ¿Qué? **Ano iyan?** ¿Qué es esto?  
**Anong oras?** ¿Qué hora es?  
**Anó'ng pangalan mo?** ¿Cómo te llamas?  
**Ano ba 'yan!** iay, Dios mio! (expresses surprise, confusion or irritation)  
**anomalya** anomalía fem. anormalmente (*tiwali*; something that deviates from the norm or from expectations) **katiwalia** anómalo  
**antala** embarrancar; embarrancarse (stranded without any mean of getting home)  
**antartika** el Antártico mas. (polong timog syn.)  
**antas** circunferencia fem. (abot syn.) distance around something  
**antena** antena fem. (thin sensor on organism's head; device for sending and receiving radio waves; eryal syn.)  
**antibiyotiko** antibiótico mas. (a naturally produced substance that kills or inactivates bacteria, but has no effect against viruses, used as a medication)  
**antigo** antiguedad fem. (ancient history, people of ancient times, the state of being very old or ancient) **anticuado** sa una pa; antiguo  
**anting anting** colgante mas. (agimat syn.)  
**antipara** gafas fem. pl.  
**antipatya** antipatía fem. (dislike)  
**antiseptiko** antiséptico mas. (reducing or preventing infection,

especially by the elimination or reduction of the growth of micro-organisms that cause disease or decay)

**antisipo** adelanto (adelanto syn.) a sum of money paid before it is due  
**antolohiya** antología fem. (a book that consists of essays, stories, or poems by different writers)  
**antropolohiya** antropología fem. (the study of humankind in all its aspects, especially human culture or human development)  
**anuman** algo indefinite pronoun  
**Kailangan mo ba ang anumang bagay?** ¿Necesita usted algo?  
**Anuman ang sabihin mo sa kanya nila.** Diles cualquier cosa.  
**anunsyo** anuncio mas. (magpabala syn. announce ment public notice)  
**anyo** forma fem. horma fem. (hubugin; porma syn.)  
**apang** nieta fem. (a daughter of a son or daughter)  
**aparatos** aparatos mas. pl. (kagamitan syn.)  
**apaw** desbordarse; rebosadero (overflow; a flowing over)  
**apdo** vesícula biliar (a yellowish green fluid produced in the liver, stored in the gallbladder, and passed through ducts to the small intestine, where it plays an essential role in emulsifying fats) **bato ng apdo** cálculo biliar (a small hard mass that forms in the gallbladder)  
**apendiks** apéndice mas. (out-growth of the large intestine; mga dahong dagdag sa isang aklat)  
**appenditis** apendicitis fem. (inflammation of the appendix)  
**apektado** afectar (influence somebody or something)  
**ape** oprimir (dominate harshly)  
**aplaya** playa fem. (syn. dalampasigan; baybay-dagat)  
**apilido** apellido mas. (surname)  
**apiyo** apió mas. the long crisp flatish leaf stalks of a cultivated

## aplikante

- plant [Apium graveolens]  
**aplikante** solicitante *mas.* *at fem.* (*Ang humihiling. Ang may kahiligan.*)  
**apo** nieto (-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) (*a son of a son or daughter*)  
**apog** cal *fem.* (*a white crystalline powder. Use: manufacture of steel and glass, refining of aluminum, copper, and zinc, treatment of sewage. Formula: CaO*) **tibagan ng apog** calera *fem.*  
**apokalipsis** revelación *fem.* Apocalipsis *mas.* (*Pahayag rebelasyon ukol sa kataklismong magaganap at ang paghahari ng kabutihan sa kasamaan*)  
**apong** nieto *mas.* (*a son of a son or daughter*)  
**apostol** apóstol *mas.* (*somebody who tries to persuade others to share an idea or cause*)  
**apoy** fuego *mas.* **magpaapoy** inflamar **mga paputok** fuegos artificiales **Apop!** ifuego! **Hindi tina-tablan ng apoy.** incombustible; refractario **para sa pamatay-apoy** lanzaespumas *mas.*  
**aprikot** albaricoque, damasco *mas.* (*small round fruit with a soft furry yellowish orange skin and a single pit*)  
**apritada** pork and chicken stewed in a tomato sauce  
**arabiya** algarabía *fem.* (*mga bansang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsasalita ng wikang arabiko, ilan sa mga saudi arabiya, ehiptp, moroko*)  
**aral** aprender **pinagaralan** educación *fem.* **aaral** estudiar **nag-aaral ako nang ingles** soy inglés  
**aralin** lección; instrucción *fem.* (*a period of time spent teaching or learning a subject*)  
**aranya** araña de luces (*a hanging light with branches*)  
**araro** arable, cultivable (*arable; plow; plough*)  
**araw**<sup>1</sup> sol *mas.* **orasan ng araw** reloj *mas.* de sol **sunog ng araw** quemadura *fem.* **bukangliway-way** amanecer *mas.* **takipsilim** atardecer *mas.*, puesta *fem.* de sol  
**antipara** gafas *fem.* *pl.* Latin America anteojos *mas.* *pl.* de sol **sa araw** al sol **labas ng araw** a la sombra **silahis ng araw** rayo de sol **tostado ng araw** tostado (por el sol) **sa liwanag ng araw** en pleno día  
**araw**<sup>2</sup> día *mas.* **araw araw** diario *mas.* **kamakalawa** el día anterior  
**Anong araw na?** ¿qué día es hoy? ¿a qué día estamos? **Magadang araw!** i buenos días! **Karaniwang araw** día laborable **sa kanina mga araw** a los pocos días **sa araw** de día **bungang-araw** solanera *fem.* **sa liwanag ng araw** en pleno día  
**araw araw** diario *mas.* cotidiano  
**araw ng mga Puso** día de San Valentín o de los enamorados  
**araw ng pag-akyat** Ascensión *fem.* (*celebration of Jesus Christ's ascent, Thursday, forty days after Easter Day*)  
**Aray!** iay! (*an exclamation used to express sudden pain*)  
**arbularo** quack (doctor) somebody who falsely claims to have medical or other skills or qualifications  
**ardilya** ardilla *fem.* (*small bushy-tailed rodent*)  
**arenata** estadio *mas.* (*arena with tiered seats*)  
**arrestado** detención *fem.* arresto *mas.* **arestadohin** estar detenido o arrestado (*dinakip; hinuli syn.*)  
**argumento** argumento *mas.* (*katuwiran syn.*)  
**ari propriedad** propiedad *fem.* **ariin** poseer **akin iyan; pagaari ni** co-rotos *mas.* **may ari** poseedor *mas.* **ari-arian** predio *mas.*  
**aristokrasya** aristocracia *fem.* (*people of noble families or the highest social class*) **aristikrata** aristócrata *mas.* *at fem.* (*member of highest social class*)  
**arka** arco (*daong; the large boat in which Noah saved himself*)

**arkanghel** arcángel *mas.* (*a chief or principal angel*)

**arkelohiya** arqueología (*the scientific study of ancient cultures through the examination of their material remains such as buildings, graves, tools, and other artifacts usually dug up from the ground*) **arkelohista** arqueólogo; arkeologo *syn.* isang mag-aaral ng mga bagay-bagay na ukol sa unang panahon

**arketikto** arquitecto(-a) *mas.*(*fem.*) alarife *mas.* *at fem.* **arkitektura** arquitectura *fem.* (*the art and science of designing and constructing buildings*)

**arkibo** archivos *mas.* (*taguan ng mga kasulatan at katibayang nasusulat*)

**arko** arco *mas.* (*balantok syn.*)

**armadong** arma *fem.* (*armas; mga sandata; kagamitang-digma syn.*)

**armalay** fusil *mas.* (*a gun with a long barrel that is fired from the shoulder*)

**arogansya** arrogancia *fem.* (*syn. hambog; mapagmataas*) **arogante** arrogante

**aroskaldo** rice porridge with chicken broth and ginger

**arte** arte *mas.* (*syn. sinning*) **ang mga arte** las artes **artgaleriya** galería *fem.* de arte

**arteriya** arteria *fem.* (*a blood vessel that is part of the system carrying blood under pressure from the heart to the rest of the body*)

**artika** Ártico (*polong hilaga syn.*)

**artista** artista *mas.* *at fem.* **artistiko** artístico

**artitekto** alarife *mas.* *at fem.*

**artritis** arthritis *fem.* (*a medical condition affecting a joint or joints, causing pain, swelling, and stiffness*)

**asa** esperanza *fem.* (*meaning the cause of hope*)

**asad** small bamboo strips woven together and place inside a cooking vessel to prevent food from sticking to the bottom

**asal** oportunamiento *mas.* conducta *fem.* (*Magandang kaugalian. Tun-tunin ng kagandahangasal. Ugali*)

**asawa** marido *mas.* mujer *fem.*

esposa *fem.* consorte *mas.* *fem.* cónyuge *mas.* *fem.* (*bana; esposa; esposo kabiyak; maybahay syn.*)

**kontrolada ng asawa** bragazas (*taong mahina ang loob*) **Siya ang asawa ko.** Él / ella es mi esposa / esposo. **Ito ang asawa ko. Siya si Jevie.** Esta es mi esposa Jevie.

**asbestos** asbestos (*sustansiyang mineralya na hindi nasusunod*) amianto *mas.* asbesto *mas.*

**arsenik** arsénico *mas.* (*a steel-gray poisonous solid element that is a brittle crystalline metalloid*)

**asea** Asia *fem.* (*aseya; the world's largest continent, bordered by the Ural and Caucasus mountains and the Arctic, Pacific, and Indian oceans. Population: 4,100,000,000 Area: 44,391,000 sq km/ 17,139,400 sq mi*)

**asensor** ascensor *mas.* (*elebeytor syn. platform for taking up down*)

**aseptiko** séptico (*without disease-causing microorganisms*)

**asero** acerado; acero *mas.* (*strong alloy of iron and carbon*)

**asetik** ascetic; a person who practice unusual selfdenial

**aseyete** oil (*langis syn.*)

**asido** ácido *mas.* (*a sourtasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution with a pH of less than 7*)

**asilo** mas. asilo (*ampunan; protection from extradition*) **asilado** asiado (*asylum seeker*)

**asim** ácido, agrio (*a sour-tasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution with a pH of less than 7*) **kaasiman** aciduló

**asin** sal *fem.* (**ma)alat** salado **alatan** salar

**asyenda** hacienda *fem.* (*bukirin; linang; sakahan*)

**asma** asma *fem.* (*hika syn. disease of the respiratory system,*

## asngal

sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest)

**asngal** paladar mas. (*ngalangala*)

**asngaw** smell of liquor from the breath of one who has drunk much alcohol

**asno** burro mas. borrica fem. jumenta fem. asno mas. (*burito* syn. a small domesticated member of the horse family)

**aso** perro(-a) mas. (fem.) can mas. chicho mas. colloquial **bahay ng aso** casa o caseta fem. del perro **ang kaniyang aso**. El perro es suyo. **tuta** perrilla fem.

**asog** estéril (*baog* syn. sterile, free from infective organisms) aséptico

**asoge** mercurio; azogue mas. (a poisonous heavy silver-white metallic element that is liquid at room temperature)

**aspalto** asfalto mas. (semisolid bituminous substance)

**asotea** balcón mas. (a platform projecting from the interior or exterior wall of a building)

**asparagos** espárragos mas. pl. (spear-shaped young plant shoots)

**aspektó** aspecto mas. (*hitsura*, a facet, phase, or part of a whole)

**aspirador** aspiradora fem. (an electrical appliance that cleans surfaces such by sucking dirt and other material into a bag)

**astetíko** estético (sensitive to or appreciative of art or beauty)

**astrolohiya** astrología fem. (the study of the positions of the Moon, Sun, and other planets in the belief that their motions affect human beings) **astrolohistá** astrólogo(-a) mas. (fem.)

**astronomiya** astronomía fem. (the scientific study of the universe, especially of the motions, positions, sizes, composition, and behavior of astronomical objects.)

**astronomhistá** astronomo(-a) mas. (fem.)

**asubre** azufre mas. (a nonmetallic yellow element that occurs alone in nature or combined in sulfide and sulfate minerals. Use: manufacture of sulfuric acid, matches, fungicides, and gunpowder. Symbol S)

**asukal** azúcar mas. o fem. **ilang asukal?**? ¿cuántas cucharadas de azúcar? **May ba asukal?**? ¿lleva azúcar?

**asul** azul (syn. *bughaw*)

**asunsyon** Asunción fem. (pagayat sa tangit ng mahal na birhen)

**asunto** pleito mas. **kaso; usapin** caso mas. (a case in court)

**aswang** in folklore; an evil creature supposed to be able to assume different forms and to harass people at night, esp. pregnant women

**at y conjunction** **ang mesa at upu-**

**an** la mesa y la silla The Spanish conjunctions 'y' (at) alter their form in both spoken and written language to 'e' and 'u' respectively when followed by 'i' or 'hi'. **ama at anak na lalaki** padre e hijo **Nagsasalita sila ng Prances at Ingles**. Saben hablar francés e inglés.

**ata** nuestro; nuestra pron. (our; ours pron.)

**atake** ataque; asalto mas. embestida fem. (syn. *salakay; lusob*, harm using violence) atacar; embestir verb (*lusubin; salakay*)

**isang tao na nang-aatake** asaltante; atacante mas. (*naninira o nanunuligsa*)

**atang-atang** escorpio mas. (arachnid with poisonous stinger)

**atas** orden fem. ordenar, mandar verb (*utos; mando* syn. injunction; order; command)

**ataul** féretro mas. ataúd mas. (coffin; casket; box for corpse)

**atay** hígado mas. (a glandular vascular organ in vertebrates that secretes bile, stores and filters blood) **sakit sa atay at apdo** icterica fem. (*madilaw ang balat*)

**ate** title for elder sister

- ateista** ateo *mas.* (*taong walang pananalig sa diyos; Taong sumasamba sa giyusdiyusan.*)
- ateriya** arteria (*ugat; type of blood vessel; ugat syn.*)
- atik** ático *mas..* (*kuwartong nasa pagitan ng kisame at bubugan*)
- atin** personal pronoun nuestro *mas.* nuestra *fem.* (*ata; nata; syn.*)
- postpositive* natin **ating kapatid na lalaki** nuestro hermano **ating mga libro** nuestros libros
- ating ating** amuleto *mas.* (*agimat syn. lucky jewelry*)
- atip** roofing made of grass or palm leaves
- atlas** atlas *mas.* (*mapa nang mundo; patag na larawan ng mundo*)
- atlantiko** Atlántico (*the world's second largest ocean, which separates Europe and Africa from North and South America. Area: 82,400,000 sq km/31,800,000 sq*)
- atleta** atleta *mas.* *at fem.* (*manlalaro syn.*) **atletiko** atlético *adjec.*
- atinsyon** atención *fem.* (*pansin; paglilimi syn.*)
- atmospera** atmósfera *fem.* (*alang-aang syn. the mixture of gases that surrounds an astronomical object such as the Earth*)
- atomika**atómico *adjective*
- atomo** átomo *mas.* (*the smallest portion into which an element can be divided and still retain its properties, made up of a dense, positively charged nucleus surrounded by a system of electrons*)
- atomik-bomba** bomba *fem.* atómica
- atorni** abogado(-a) *mas.(fem.)* (*abokado syn.*)
- atraksyon** atracción *fem.* atractivo *mas.* (*bighani; akit syn.*)
- atrasado** tarde **mamaya** más tarde
- awa** clemencia, compasión *fem.* (*habag syn.*) **maawain** clemente
- awang** grieta *fem.* (*pagitan syn.*)
- awat** disputa; conflicto *mas.* (*alitan; hidwan; sigalutan; an angry dispute*)
- away** contienda *fem.* (*an angry dispute between two or more people*)
- awayagaham** conocimiento *mas.* por lo que sé; ... tener buenos conocimientos de ...
- awditsyon** audición *fem.* (*test performance by candidate*)
- awit** canción *fem.* (*kanta syn. song of allegiance*)
- awstraliya** Australia *fem.* the world's smallest continent, situated between the Pacific and Indian oceans. Population: 20,000,000 Area: 7,614,500 sq km/2,939,974
- awtista** autista (*showing evidence of autism, e.g. failure to use language and perceive surroundings in the expected way*)
- awtonomya** autonomía *fem.* (*political independence and self-government*)
- awtopsyá** autopsia *fem.* (*the medical examination of a dead body in order to establish the cause and circumstances of death*)
- awtor** escritor(a) *mas.(fem.)* (*may-akda; may-katha; literato; sumulat syn.*)
- awtoridad** autoridad *fem.* (*an official body that is set up by a government to administer an area of*
- AY!** ioh! (*used to express a strong emotional reaction*)
- ay ser** (*a verb used most commonly to link the subject of a clause to a complement in order to give more information about the subject*) **ay si Perez** isoy Pérez **ako ay sa Manila** yo soy de Manila
- aya** agradable (*yaya syn.*)
- Ayan!** allí, ahí, allá
- ayaw** antipatía *fem.* **Ayaw ko sayo.** no me gusta
- ayon** agradable; accede; acceder a
- Ayos!** ibueno!
- ayosin** solución *fem.* ordenar
- ayuno** cuaresma *fem.* (*panahon ng ayuno; fasting, and self-denial*)
- aywan** idiomatic expression used with first person singular pronoun thus; *aywan ko; di alam*

## B

**Ba!** sorpresa fem. (*shortened form of aba! expressing disgust or surprise*)

**baak** slit; halved used esp. to bamboos and coconuts; hender (*to separate a whole into its components by interposing something*)

**baba**<sup>1</sup> hacia; abajo; bajar (*a grammatical word used to indicate movement or position toward a lower level or the ground*) **nasa baba ng** hacia arriba; debajo de **baba**<sup>2</sup> barbillia mas. mentón mas. (*the part of the face below the lips*) **huwag lang mag-alala dating din tayo yan** chin up

**angangalumbaba** holding the chin in the hand with the elbow on a table because of sad mood

**babad** adobar, marinlar (*binabad; ibinabad* syn. *tinimplang sarisaring rekado suka, toyo, sili, bawang*)

**babae** mujer fem. **panbabae** hembra fem. **matanda babae** anciana fem. **batang babae; dalagita** moza fem. muchacha; mozuela fem. **pambabae** mujeril

**babaeng aso** perra fem.

**babala** advertir, avisar **alisto** advertencia fem. aviso mas. **mag-babala** amonestar

**babalatan** piel fem. (*to cut away or pull off the skin or outer layer of something*) **prutas at gulay** pelear

**babalik** devolver algo a alguien

**babalot** hacer **balotin ang mga gamit/maleta** hacer la bolsa/la maleta

**baboy** cerdo; marrano mas. **inahing baboy** marrana fem.

**badeo** bote mas. (*bangkang pantawid* syn.)

**baga**<sup>1</sup> bofe; pulmón mas. (*respiratory organ in vertebrates*)

**baga**<sup>2</sup> brasa fem. (*agipo; dupong*)

**bagabag** consternación fem. desánimo mas. (*hilahil; ligalid; gam-bala* syn.)

**bagahé** bagaje mas. (*ang mga maléta*) **Maaari ko bang ilagay ang bagahé ko dito?** ¿Puedo dejar mi bagaje aquí?

**bagal** lentitud fem. (*dahan-dahan*)

**bagang** molar mas. muela fem. (*a tooth with a broad surface for grinding*)

**bagay** material mas. artículo mas. objeto mas. **gusto mo nang isang bagay sa pag-inom / kumain?** ¿Te gustaría beber/comer algo? **Kailangan mo ba ang anumang bagay?** ¿Necesita usted algo?

**bagin** neblina fem. (*thin fog*)

**baging** vid fem. (*climbing plant*)

**bagito** aficionado(-a) mas.(fem.) (*a person who does something rather poorly not skillfully*)

**bago**<sup>1</sup> nuevo **bagong darating**

recién llegado (-a) mas.(fem.) **bagong panganganak** recién nacido **bagong taon** año mas. nuevo

**Maligayang bagong taon!** ¡Feliz Año Nuevo! **gabi ng bagong taon** noche vieja **Walang bago.**

no es nada nuevo **mga balita** noticias fem. pl. **babago** mejorar

**bago**<sup>2</sup> antes adverb antes de *pre-position (time)* **bago siya dumating** antes de que él llegue

**bagoong** small fish shrimps or prawns that have been soused

**baguhan** recién llegado(-a) mas. (fem.) aficionado(-a) mas.(fem.) bisoña fem. debutante mas. at fem. (*somebody who is beginning or learning an activity and has acquired little skill in it*)

**baguhin** modificación fem. (*a slight change or alteration made to improve something*)

**bagwis** ala fem. (*pakpak syn. bird's limb for flying*)

**bagyo** huracán mas. tifón mas.

**baña** inundación fem. (*water covering previously dry area; apaw*)

**bahaghari** arco mas. iris mas. (ba-

## balakang

- langaw syn.)*
- bahagi** parte fem. lote mas. ración fem. (*apportion; part; portion*)
- bahagya** un poco **bahagyang tit-napay** un poco de pan
- bahay** casa; morada fem. (*tirahan syn.*) **gawang sarili** casero **walang bahay** sin casa **araling-bahay** deberes mas. pl. **uuwi sa bahay** ir a casa
- bahay ng aso** casa o caseta fem. del perro
- bahay ng bata** matriz fem. útero mas.
- bahay ng boboyjug** colmena fem.
- bahay ng puta** burdel; prostíbulo mas. (*a place where people pay to have sexual intercourse with prostitutes*)
- bahing** estornudo mas. (*sneeze, an act or sound of sneezing*)
- bahog** broth mixed with rice
- baiki** paperas fem. pl. (*an acute contagious disease, usually affecting children, that causes a fever with swelling of the salivary glands*)
- bait** amabilidad fem. (*kabaitan; kabutihang -loob; kagandahang-loob syn.*)
- baka**<sup>1</sup> poder, ser posible que; tal vez (*I thing so; expresses uncertainty*) **baka maulan** puede or es posible que llueva **baka hindi huli** puede que no sea demasiado tarde **Baka basaginng bata ang ploreria.** Quizás el niño rompa el jarrón. **Huwag kang tumakbo nang mabilis at baka ka mada-pa.** No corras tan rápido, podrías caer.
- baka**<sup>2</sup> vaca fem. carne fem. de vaca o vacuna; **kalang mga baka** vacada fem.
- bakal** metal; metálico *adjective* férrreo (*a chemical element*)
- bakalaw** cod; a saltwater fish that has three dorsal fins and slender feelers
- bakante** vacío *sa kuwarto*; vacante *ng posisyon*
- bakas** sociedad; colaboración fem.
- bakasyon** vacaciones fem. pl. feriado *sa bakasyon* estar de vacaciones **Magbabakasyon sa ...** ir de vacaciones a ... **Magbabakasyon kami sa Enero.** Tenemos vacaciones en enero. **sa bakasyon ako.** Estoy de vacaciones. **bakasyonista** vacacionista mas. at fem.
- bakit** por qué (*used to ask or talk about the reason, purpose, or cause of something*) **Bakit hindi?** ¿por qué no **alam ko bakit** yo sé por qué **Anong pangit na aso!** iqué perro más feo!
- bakla** homosexual mas. at fem.
- baklad** garlito mas. (*fish-trap*)
- bakterya** bacterias fem. pl. bacilo mas. (*a single-celled, often parasitic microorganism without distinct nuclei or organized cell structures*)
- bakulaw** simio mas. (*unggoy syn.*)
- bakuna** vacuna fem. (*a preparation containing weakened or dead microbes of the kind that cause a disease, administered to stimulate the immune system to produce antibodies against that disease*)
- magbigay ng kabal** vacunar
- bakyom** vacío mas. (*a space completely empty of matter but not achievable in practice on Earth*)
- bala** bala fem. (*punglo syn.*) **pare-hong barilan** como una bala **paramaril** balaceo **sukat ng bala** balazo mas.
- balaan** precaución; prudencia fem.
- balabal** capote mas. (*kapa; a sleeveless outer garment that*)
- balahibo** piel fem. escondrijo mas.
- balaho** pantano mas. embarrado
- balagat** clavícula fem. (*the bone at front of human shoulder*)
- balahura** coral mas. (*a marine organism that lives in colonies and has an external skeleton*)
- balaid** hemorroides fem. (*almoranas syn. painful varicose veins in the canal of the anus*)
- balakang** cadera fem. (*side of body below waist*)

## balakubak

**balakubak** caspa fem. (*scales of dead skin on scalp*)

**balak** plan, preparativo mas.

**balakang** trasero mas. *sa hayop pierna* fem.

**balakid** obstáculo (*hadlang; sagabal* syn. *something in way*)

**balakobak** caspa fem. (*kaspa* syn. *loose dry scales of dead skin that are shed from the scalp*)

**balang** langosta fem. saltamontes mas. (*a hard-shelled sea crustacean with a pair of large pincers*)

**balanse** escala fem. tamaño mas.

**balantukan** a wound that appears healed on the surface but still suppurates beneath

**balaong** large bamboo baskit

**balaraw** daga fem. (*sundang; punyal; a weapon for stabbing, with a short pointed blade*)

**balarila** gramática fem. (*the rules for speaking or writing a particular language, or an analysis of the rules of a particular aspect of language; gramatika syn.*)

**balat**<sup>1</sup> marca fem. de nacimiento antojo mas.

**balat**<sup>2</sup> piel fem. **balat ng baboy** piel de cerdo

**balatkayo** mascarada fem. noun camuflaje mas. disfraz mas. verb camuflar (*pagtiton ng mga na-kasut ng balatkayo at/o maskara*)

**balato** a share of money given to another by one who wins in gambling; a business deal

**balbal** slang; a vulgar word or expression

**balbas** barba fem. **walang balbas** imberbe **magahit** hacer la barba

**balbula** válvula fem. (*a device that controls the movement of liquids or gases through pipes by opening or closing ports and channels*)

**balde** cubo mas. (*timba*) **para sa balde** de balde **sa libre** en balde

**bale** tan adverb (*paganay; talaga; in that way; in the same way*)

**Bale, nandon si Mary....** Enton-

ces, Mary estaba allí ... **Bale tawag ka bukas?** ¿Llamarás mañana? **Hindi bale.** Todo está bien. **Hindi bale.** No importa.

**balentine** día de San Valentín o de los enamorados (*araw ng mga puso syn.*)

**bali** fractura; rotura fem. descanso mas. quebrar **bali ang bintana** La ventana está rota. **mabali** quebrado **bumali** quebrarse

**balibag** cerrar **ang pinto** cerrar de un golpe

**balido** válido, (*tunay; totoo; may pinagsasalingan*)

**balik** atrás; adjec. trasero **ibalik** devolver algo a alguien **babalik**

**siyang bukas** volverá mañana

**babalik siya ng sinehan.** Él regresa del cine. **babalik** regresar

**balikat**<sup>1</sup> hombro mas. (*place where arm attaches to the trunk*)

**balikat**<sup>2</sup> espalda fem. **paypay** espaldilla fem. omóplato mas.

**balikda** curva fem. (*korba syn.*)

**baling**<sup>1</sup> desvío fem. (*a deviation from a shorter, more direct route, liko syn.*)

**baling**<sup>2</sup> langosta fem. (*a hard-shelled sea crustacean with a pair of large pincers*)

**balinkinitan** escuálido (*especially in an unappealing or unhealthy way*) esbelto adj. (*patpatin; slender and well-proportioned*)

**balingoynoy** sangrar por la nariz epistaxis fem. (*a flow of blood from the nose*)

**balingesan** the top-part of the nose

**balingesngos** malhumorado (*characterized by anger and unpleasantness toward other people; bad-tempered*)

**balinsong** cortaplumas mas. (*lan-seta kortapluma syn. a small knife with one or more blades that fold away into the handle*)

**balintong** salto mortal noun (*an acrobatic movement in which the body is rolled over, feet over head*)

- balisa** frenético (*ligalig syn.*)
- balisawsaw** strangury; a slow and painful discharge of urine
- balita** noticias *fem. pl.* **Magadang balita!** ialbricias! (*lathala syn.*)
- balitaw** love song (*kundiman syn.*)
- baliw** loco (ulol syn.) **may baliw** estar loco por **ikaw ay baliw** tú estás loco **luku-luko** locuela *fem.* distumilyador le falta un tornillo, tiene flojos los tornillos
- balkonahe** balcón *mas.* (*a platform on wall of a building, asoseta syn.*)
- balo** viuda *fem.* viudo *mas.* (*biyuda- o syn.*) **pagkabao** viudez *fem.*
- balon** pozo *mas.* **balon ng petroliyo** pozo de petróleo
- balsa** balsa *fem.* almadia *fem.* (*logs or boards fastened together to make a floating platform*)
- balut**<sup>1</sup> envolver; cajetilla *fem.* **Pa-kibalut ito.** ¿Quiere envolverlo? **balutin ang mga gamit** hacer la(s) maleta(s) **balutin ang mga gamit at alis** liar el petate
- balut**<sup>2</sup> a boiled pre-hatched poultry egg, duck or chicken. These fertilized eggs are allowed to develop until the embryo reaches a predetermined size and are then boiled.
- balutan** fardo *mas.* fajo *mas.* (*bulito; a number of things tied, wrapped, or held together*) **balutang kahoy** haz *mas.*
- balyena** ballena *fem.* (*dambuhala*)
- balyenahista** ballenera *fem.*
- balyo** valor *mas.* **halaga** ofrecer buena relación calidad-precio
- bambang** cuneta *fem.* alcantarilla *fem.* (*alulod; malalim na kanal o tubig-daluyan na nabuo ng malañas na bagsak ng ulan*)
- bami** flour noodles cooked with small pieces of meat or prawns
- bampira** vampiro (*impaktong sum-isip ng dugo; taong banana-mantala sa kapwa na tila linta*)
- bana** marido *mas.* (*esposo; asawa*)
- banana kue** a whole banana or plantain skewered on a short thin bamboo stick, rolled in brown sugar, and fried.
- banade** vendaje *mas.* verb vendar
- banal** santo piadoso; devoto; santo
- banat** tenso *adjective*
- banda** banda *fem.* **grupong mga musikero** grupo *mas.*
- bandalisim** vandalismo *mas.* (*destructive action*)
- bandana** pañuelo *mas.* (*a large decorated or figured handkerchief*)
- bandila** bandera *fem.* (*watawat*)
- bandido** bandido *mas.* (*tulisan*)
- bangga** impacto *mas.* **banggaan** choque *mas.* colisión *fem.*
- banggan** granero *mas.* (*kamalig*)
- bangga** impacto *mas.* cho que *mas.* colisión *fem.* (*bunggo syn.*)
- banggit** declaración *fem.*
- bangin**<sup>1</sup> abismo *mas.* (*a chasm or gorge so deep that its extent is not visible*)
- bangin**<sup>2</sup> barranco *mas.* (*a deep narrow valley, especially one formed by running water*)
- bangis** crueldad *fem.* (*bagsik; tapang syn.*)
- bangka** a native boat or canoe both small and large with or without a sail
- bangkarota** en bancarrota o quiebra **sa taon** arruinarse
- bangkarote** en bancarrota o quiebra (*dukhang-dukha; lugj judged legally to be unable to pay off personal debts*) **ng taon** arruinarse
- bangkay** cadáver *mas.* (*a dead body, especially one that is to be dissected*) carroña *fem.* (*the rotting flesh of a dead animal*)
- bangkete** banquete *mas.* (*an elaborate formal meal attended by many guests*)
- bangkito** taburete *mas.* (*a simple seat with three or four legs and no back or armrests*)
- bangko** banco *mas.* **salapi na nakkadepósito sa bangko** cuenta fem. (*bancaria*) **bangkong balanse** saldo *mas.* bancario
- bangkuta** jibia *fem.* (*pusit syn.*)
- bango** aroma *mas.* fragante **pa-**

## **bangungot**

- bango** fragancia fem. (*samyo*)  
**bangungot** pesadilla fem. (*uom*;  
nakakatakot na karanasan; a  
frightening or upsetting dream)  
**banik** a fine-grained sediment,  
especially of mud or clay particles  
at the bottom of a river or lake  
**banlag** estrábica (*a cross-eyed ap-*  
*pearance*) bizco estrabismo mas.  
(have the eyes not looking in pa-  
rallel)  
**banoy** águila fem. (*agila* syn.)  
**bansa** condado mas. tierra; nación  
fem. país mas. **bansa ng kapang**  
**anakan** mi tierra natal  
**bansang arabe** árabe mas. *mga*  
*basang ang mga mamamayan ay*  
*nagsasalita ng wikang arabiko, ila*  
*sa mga saudi arabiya, ehiptp, mo-*  
*roko*  
**bansang maunlad** industrializar  
(*mga industriyalisadong bansa*  
*tulad Japan; Germany; United*  
*states*)  
**bansang papaunlad** tercer mundo  
mas. (*bansang dati ay nasa ilalim*  
*ng pamamahala ng maunlad na*  
*bansa tulad ng pilipinas*)  
**bansang sosylista** socialismo  
mas. (*ang mga basang naniniwala*  
*sa simulain ng sosyalismo kung*  
*saan ang lahat ng pangunahing*  
*industriyal komunikasyon at pa-*  
*aralan ay pangangasiwa ng pama-*  
*halaan.*)  
**bantas** puntuación fem. signo mas.  
de puntuación (*symbols or marks*  
*that are used to organize writing*  
*into clauses, phrases, and sentences,*  
*and in this way make its mean-*  
*ning clear*)  
**banta** amenaza fem. (*pananakot*)  
**bantay** guardia mas. at fem. gu-  
arda mas. at fem. (*guardiya* syn.)  
**bantayog** estatua fem. (*estatuwa;*  
*a three-dimensional image*)  
**bantay-pinto** conserje mas. fem.  
portero mas. (*portero; a person*  
*who guard the entrance of a build-*  
*ing*)  
**bantilan** embarcadero mas. (*daun-*  
*gan; pantalan* syn.)  
**bantod** diámetro mas. (*dayametro*;  
a straight line running from one  
side of a circle through the center  
to the other side)  
**bantog** pamos; famoso; distinguido  
**bantog** popular (*sikat* syn.) afama-  
do; célebre (*kilalang-kilala*; known  
and recognized by many people)  
**kabantugan** (*popularidad; katan-*  
*yagan*) popularidad; celebridad  
fem. (*appealing to or appreciated*  
*by a wide range of people*)  
**bantulot** poco dispuesto, reacio  
**banyadero** piscina fem. alberca  
fem. México pileta fem. Río de la  
plata (*languyan* syn.)  
**bananya** extranjero (*dayuhan* syn.)  
(-a) mas. (fem.)  
**banyero** lavabo mas. (*labado* syn.)  
**banyas** a large boa constrictor  
**banyo** cuarto mas. de baño; servi-  
cio mas., Latin America baño mas.  
(*paliguan; silih-paliguan*) **maligo**  
darse o tomar un baño **banyero**  
aljofaina fem.  
**bao**<sup>1</sup> traje mas. (*put clothes on*)  
**bao**<sup>2</sup> coconut shell without husk or  
meat  
**baog** yermo, árido (*matsora* syn.)  
**bapor**<sup>1</sup> barco mas. buque mas. **sa-**  
**sama ng bapor** enviar por barco  
**para sa mangisda** barca de (*sa-*  
*sakyang-dagat* syn.) pesca, barca  
pesquera **saan ang bapor?** ¿Dónde  
de está el barco? **lumulan ng ba-**  
**por** embarcar  
**bapor**<sup>2</sup> nave fem. **bapor sa sanli-**  
**butan** nave espacial  
**baptismo** bautismo mas. (*binyag;*  
*rite of purification*)  
**bar** bar mas. (*barikan inuman* syn.  
place for drinking)  
**bara**<sup>1</sup> barra fem. (*length of solid*  
*material used as a barrier*)  
**bara**<sup>2</sup> barra fem. (*a slash is used*  
*between optional or alternate ele-*  
*ments A slash (/)—also called a*  
*forward slash or solidus—is usually*  
*used to connect two related words*  
*or numbers.*)  
**baradero** dique seco (*dahik; place*

## batayan

for ships to moor)

**baraha** carta fem. naipe mas. (stiff paper for games) **baraja** fem. card games

**barak** cuartel mas. (soldiers' quarters)

**baraka** mercado mas. (palenke)

**barangay** pueblo mas. (a group of houses and other buildings in a rural area, smaller than a town)

**barbaro** bárbaro(-a) mas. (fem.)

**barbero** barbero mas. (manggugupit syn.)

**barete** palanca fem. (a long bar of iron for lifting or prying)

**baril** pistola fem. armas fem. pl.

**barilan** disparar

**barikus** variz fem. (a vein that has become swollen and knotted as a result of faulty valves)

**barko** barco mas. buque mas. (saksyang-dagat; bapor syn.)

**sá-sama sa bapor** enviar por barco

**barnis** barniz mas. (transparent resin solution)

**baro** suod syn. prenda fem. (de vestir) tejido mas. textile; tela fem.

**barometro** barómetro mas. (instrumento sa pagkuha ng panahon

**barong**<sup>1</sup> a large knife with a broad blade, used by the Moro people of the Philippines

**barong**<sup>2</sup> shirt generally worn on festive occasions

**barungbarong** a shack; a shanty house

**barya** moneda fem. (sinsilyo syn.)

**basa**<sup>1</sup> mojado; húmedo (soaked with water)

**basa**<sup>2</sup> leer **babasa nang mga labi** leer en los labios **mambabasa**;

**ang mangbasa** lector mas. **nagbabasa ako** estoy leyendo

**basagulero** alborotador(a) mas. (fem.) (somebody constantly causing problems)

**basahan** trapo mas. **basahan ng sahig** aljofifa fem.

**basahin** poro mas. (tiny opening in skin)

**basbas** bendición fem. (pagpapala)

**basbasan** bendecir **Piskan!** ique

Dios te bendiga!

**basig** castrar (kapon syn. to remove the testicles of a man or male animal, making reproduction impossible)

**basil** albahaca fem. (cooking herb)

**basketbol** baloncesto mas.

**baso** vaso mas. (container for flowers, plorera syn.)

**bastag** marco mas. (baskag syn.)

**bastardo** mas. bastardo (anak salabas)

**baston** bastón mas. da passeggiò  
bastón mas. (tungkod; tukod syn.)

**bastos** maleducado, grosero; **may bastos** groseramente **bastos na tao** basto; grosero mas. (a ill-mannered person)

**basura** basura fem. **basurahan** cubo mas. de la basura **basurero** mas. basurero

**bata** niño(-a) mas. crio mas. colloquial (anak syn.) fem. joven **ka-**

**bataan** chiquilla fem. **ang mga**

**bata** la chiquillería; los jóvenes

**parang bata** niñear **pagkabata** niñez fem.

**batalya** batalla fem. (giyera; labanan syn.)

**batang babae** chica fem. niña fem.

**batang lalaki** niño; chico; hijo mas.

**batang tupad** cordero mas.

**batariya** pila; batería fem. (a number of connected electric cells that produce a direct current)

**batak** hacia (hatak; hila; higit syn.)

**batas** ley **batas militariya** ley fem.

marcial (batas na gina-gamit ng isang bansa o lugar para sa panahon ng kaguluhan, mga sundalo ng bansa ang ginagamit upang makontrol ang lumilikha ng kaguluhan at mapangalagaan ang kapanatagan ng nakararami) **ang**

**lumalabag sa batas** estar prohibido, ser ilegal **ayon sa batas**

legal **legalidad** legalidad **lalin-**

**sunod sa batas** legalizar

**batay** según (nasasalalay sa)

**batayan** base fem. básico **sentro**

**ng operasyon ng hukbong**

## batel

- panghimpapawid** base aérea  
**para sa hukbong-dagat** base naval  
**batel** small sailing boat (*paraw*)  
**Bathala** dios *mas.* **ang lumalang** creador(a) *mas.*(fem.) **Diyos ko po!** ¡Dios mío! **Diyos salamat!** ¡gracias a Dios! (*panginoon*; *diyos* syn.)  
**bati** saludo *mas.* **batian** saludar  
**pagbabati** recuerdos (*magmasid na mabuti*)  
**batiin** granizo *mas.*  
**batikos** inventivo, imaginativo  
**bato**<sup>1</sup> piedra *fem.* roca; riñón *mas.*  
**kabatuhan** pedregoso **mulinhan** piedra de amolar **Bataong urian ng ginto o pilak.** piedra de toque  
**bato ng apdo** cálculo biliar (*a small hard mass that forms in the gallbladder*)  
**bato**<sup>2</sup> riñón *mas.* (*the organ in invertebrates that filters waste material for excretion*) riñones (*animal kidney as food*)  
**batog** shelled and boiled corn to which grated coconut and salt are added  
**batok** nuca *fem.* cuello *mas.* part between head and body)  
**batubalani** imán (*magneto* syn.) *mas.* **balani** imanar **magnetismo** imantar **magbalani** magnetizar  
**batu bato** paloma *fem.* (*kalapatí syn. a small bird of the pigeon family, with a cooing call*)  
**batugan** holgazán, perezoso (*tamad* syn.)  
**batuktok** pájaro *mas.* carpintero (*a bird with a hard beak for hammering into wood to extract insects*)  
**batuta** palo *mas.* garrote *mas.* (*a thick heavy stick used as a weapon; garote*)  
**batyaw** espia *mas.* *fem.* (*espiya; ispyha; somebody employed to obtain secret information*)  
**bawal** tener; prohibición *fem.* **mag-ingat sa** tener cuidado con **mag-bawal** admonicion *fem.* (*a warning to somebody to be careful about*

- something*)  
**bawalan** prohibir **babawalan** prohibir a alguien hacer algo  
**bawang** ajo *mas.* **sarsa ng bawang** ajete **sarsa ng bawang at oliba** ajiaceite **sarsa ng keso at bawang** almodrote *mas.*  
**bawas** reembolso; descuento *mas.*  
**bawasan** reducción *fem.*  
**bawat** cada (*lagi; tuwing* syn.) **bawat 2 mga linggo** cada 2 semanas **Pumupunta siya sa Maynila bawat buwan.** Va a Manila cada mes. **bawa't babae** toda mujer **bawa't isa sa mga babaе** cada una de las mujeres **bawa't isa sa kanila** cada uno de ellos **bawa't isa sa mga ito** cada uno de estos **bayabas** guava tree and its fruits  
**bayad** paga *fem.* sueldo *mas.* abonar (*magbayat; to give money for something*) abono (*an amount of money that is paid or is due to be paid*) **Bayat po!** la cuenta, por favor **magbayad** recompensa **bayad-pinsala** recompensar  
**bayag** testículo *mas.* cojón *mas.* colloquial (*the male gonad or sperm-producing gland testis usually with its surrounding membranes, particularly in humans or other higher vertebrates*)  
**bayakan** murciélagos *mas.* (*paniki, syn. a small nocturnal flying mammal*)  
**bayan** munisipyo *syn.* ciudad *fem.* (*a densely populated area with many buildings, larger than a village and smaller than a city*)  
**bayani**<sup>1</sup> héroe *mas.* **kabayanihan** heroico *adjective* **makabayani** heroicidad  
**bayani**<sup>2</sup> patriota *mas.* **kabayanihan** patriotismo **makabayan** patriótico  
**baylarina** bailarina, a woman ballet dancer  
**bayaw** cuñado *mas.* brother-in-law  
**bayawak** iguana; a large lizard  
**baybay** ortografía *fem.* (*forming of words by ordering letters*)

**baybay dagat** playa (*laplaya syn.*)  
**baybayin** costa fem. **sa baybayin**

en la costa (*tabling-dagat syn.*)

**bayologi** biología (*the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions; hay-nayan syn.*)

**bayoneta** bayoneta fem. (*blade fitted to rifle*)

**bayopsy** biopsia fem. (*the removal of a sample of tissue from a living person for laboratory examination*)

**bayros** virus mas. (*a submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid surrounded by protein that can only replicate within a host cell; haykap syn.*)

**baytang** grado mas.

**baywang** vita, cintura fem. (*body area between ribs and hips*)

**bena** vena fem. (*ugat syn. a blood vessel that carries blood to the heart*)

**benda** vendaje mas. vendar verb  
**bendor** vendedora (*tindero; ang nagtitinda; nagbibili syn.*)

**benepisyto** beneficio mas. something that has a good effect or promotes well-being (*pakinabang syn.*)

**benta** venta fem. **para sa benta** se vende

**bentilasyon** ventilación fem. (*the movement or circulation of fresh air*)

**bentaha** beneficio mas. (*advantage benefit; profit*)

**berde** verde (*lunti; luntihan syn.*)

**beriberi** an oriental disease caused by lack of vitamins

**beranda** porche mas. (*extends along an outside wall of a building*)

**bertikal** vertical adjective derecho (*patayo; patindig syn.*)

**beses** veces **apat na beses** cuatro veces **Ilang beses sa isang araw?** ¿Quántas veces al dia?

**bestido** vestido mas. (*baro; damit*)  
**beterano** veterano (*May mahabang karanasan*)

**beterinaryo** veterinario(-a) mas. (fem.) (*somebody trained and qualified in the medical treatment of animals*)

**bibi** pato mas. pata fem. ánade mas. **itik** anadón mas. **Iumakad na tulad ng bibi** anadón **malit na bibi** anadino mas.

**bibig** boca fem. **tahimik ang big mo** callarse icalla!, icállate! **Pagbuka ng bibig** boquiabierto **ng bibig** bucal **Buksan ang iyong bibig.** Abra la boca.

**bibigay** oferta fem. ofrecer verb  
**ibigay** ofrecer algo a alguien

**biblia** Biblia fem. (*Banal na kasulatan. Christian holy book*) **alam lahat** saber la Biblia

**bibora** víbora fem. (*ulupong syn.*)

**bigamiya** bigamia fem. **bigamomista** bigamo(-a) mas.(fem.) *dalawang ang asawa*

**bigas** arroz **puto** arroz con leche

**bigay** dar **regalo** regalar **ipamigay** regalar **ibalik** devolver **bigayan** toma mas. y daca

**bigayan** toma mas. y daca

**bigkas** pronunciar (*utter sounds or words; artikulasyon syn.*)

**bigla** brusco repentino; instantáneo; abrupto (*agad kaagad syn.*)

**biglaan** al azar (*daglian syn.*)

**biglang** sacudida fem; dar un tirón

**bigote** bigote mas. (*misay syn.*)

**biguin** frustrar; desilusionado, decepcionado

**bigtihan** horca **bigtihin** estrangular

**bigting** tenazas fem. pl. (*sipit; tiyan; plais syn.*)

**biha** colilla fem. (*kaputol syn. cigarette or cigar butt*)

**bihasa** acostumbrar adj. (*adroit; accustomed to*)

**bihira** raramente, casi nunca; rareidad fem. **dili** raro

**bihon** tallarines mas. (*thin strip of pasta*)

**biig** cochinillo mas. (*kulig syn. a young suckling pig*)

**bikas** figura fem. forma fem. (*anyo*)

**biki** paperas fem. pl. (*an acute*)

## biko

*contagious disease, usually affecting children, that causes a fever with swelling of the salivary glands and sometimes also affects the pancreas and ovaries or testes)*

**biko** a glutinous rice sweet made with sugar, butter, and coconut milk

**biktima** víctima *fem.* **bumiktima;** **magsamantala** tratar injustamente

**bilang** número *mas.* cuenta *fem.* (*numero syn.*) **bilangan** contar con **bumilang** contar

**bilangguan** prisión; cárcel *fem.* chirona *fem.* colloquial **bilanggo** prisionero(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) **kulug-in** estar en chirona colloquial

**bili** compra *fem.* adquisición *fem.* **bumili** aguirir **bilhin** comprar **nagbili ang batang babae mga rosas.** Las rosas fueron compradas por la niña.

**Bilibid** prisión; cárcel *fem.* (*bilangguan syn. the state penitentiary of the Philippines*)

**bilis** rápido; prisa **bilis-bilis** adelantado **bilisan** rápidamente **bilisan mo!** idate prisa! **Magmabilis ako** tener prisa **Bilisan!** ¡Díse prisa! **Si Mario ay tatarabaho mabilis.** Mario trabaja rápidamente.

**bilya** billar *mas.* (*game of hitting balls with cue*)

**bilyon** mil millones *mas. pl.,* millardo *mas.*

**bilig** embrión *mas.* (*human offspring in initial developmental stage*) **similya** feto (*an unborn human offspring after eight weeks of development*)

**bilog** círculo *mas.* esfera *fem.* redondo (*circle; sphere; round; girth*)

**biloy** hoyuelo *mas.* (*dimpol syn.*)

**binabae** homosexual (*masculine*)

**binalaki** homosexual (*female*)

**binalaklak** martillo *mas.* (*martilyo*)

**binabalaan** advertir, avisar **babala** advertencia *fem.* aviso *mas.* **hindi bumala** sin previo aviso

**binabati** cumplimentar parabién *mas.* **bumabati** cumplimiento *mas.* enhorabuena *fem.* dar el parabién a

**binatilyo** adolescente *mas. at fem.* de adolescente *adjective (somebody who has reached puberty but is not yet an adult)*

**binatog** grains of corn boiled with grated coconut and salt

**bingi** sordo **mabingi** ensordecer **pagkabingi** sordera *fem.* **naka-bibingi** ensordecedor **bingi parang isang bato** estar más sordo que una tapia

**bingit** frontera *fem.* borde *mas.*

**binhi** semilla *fem.* (*plant part containing embryo*)

**binibini**<sup>1</sup> señorita *fem.* (*dalaga*)

**binibini**<sup>2</sup> soltero mujer (*di kasal*)

**binibinta** arrendamiento *mas.* alquila *mas.* **sa binibinta** se alquila

**bino** vino *mas.* (*alcohol fermented from grapes*)

**binomba** atentado *mas.* con bomba **manganyon** bombardear **bomba** bomba *fem.*

**binta** barco *mas.* de vela, velero

**bintana** ventana *fem.* (*durungawan*)

**binti** pierna *fem.* (*tao*) pata *fem.*

(*hayop*)

**binyag** bautismo *mas.* (*baptismo syn.*) **binyagan** bautizar

**biografiya** biografía *fem.* (*account of somebody's life*)

**biolohiya** biología *fem.* (*the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions*) **biolohista** biólogo (-a) *mas. (fem.)*

**birhen** doncella *fem.* (*dalaga; malinis na babae*)

**biro** chiste *mas.* broma *fem.* **biruan** en broma **biruin** bromas aparte **laro tayo ng biruan** gastar una broma a **Pwera biro!** ien serio!

**biruin** crío *mas.* niño *mas.* (*kid; child; the young one's*)

**birus** virus *mas.* (*submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid*)

## bola-bola

**bisa**<sup>1</sup> visa fem. visado mas. (*an official endorsement in a passport authorizing the bearer to enter or leave*)  
**bisa**<sup>2</sup> vehemencia fem. (*vehementce; the power to produce a desired effect; efficacy*)  
**bisagra** charnela fem. (*a movable joint to fasten two things*)  
**bisig** antebrazo mas. (*braso*)  
**bisikleta** bicicleta fem.  
**bisiro** ternero(-a) mas. (*fem.*) bocino(-a) mas. (*fem.*) (*bulo; guya*)  
**bisita** visita fem. (*panauhin; dalaw syn.*) **Bibisita ako pamilya ko.**  
Estoy visitando a mis familiares.  
**biskuwit** bollo mas. panecillo mas. (*small round piece of bread*)  
**bislad** dried fish (*bitad; tuyo daing*)  
**bisperas** víspera fem. (*eve, day before*)  
**bistay** tamiz mas. cedazo mas. criba fem. **bistain** tamizar (*a utensil used to separate solids from liquids, salangan; panala syn.*)  
**bistek** consists of thinly sliced beef marinated in soy sauce and kalamansi and then fried in a skillet that is served with onions  
**bistida** vestido (*woman's one-piece garment*)  
**bisyo** vicio mas. (*masamang kinamihasan; masamang hilig; an evil habit or tendency*)  
**bitamina** vitamina fem. (*an organic substance essential in small quantities to the metabolism in most animals. Vitamins are found in minute quantities in food, in some cases are produced by the body*)  
**bitang** acusación fem. (*a claim that somebody has done s.thing illegal or wrong*)  
**bitay** ejecución fem. **Patayin nang walang litis.** ley de Lynch  
**bitayin** linchar (*lynch; to seize s.b. believed to have committed a crime and put him or her to death immediately and without trial*)  
**bitones** ojal mas. (*ohales syn.*)  
**bituka** intestino mas. (*the part of the digestive system between the*

*stomach and the anus*) asadura fem. (*lamang loob; the edible, internal organs*) **maliit na bituka** intestino delgado **malaking bituka** intestino grueso  
**bituin** estrella fem. **mabituin** estrellado  
**biyahé** viaje mas. **biyahero** viajero(-a) mas. (*fem.*) caminante mas. at fem.  
**biyenang babae** suegra fem. (*the mother of a person's spouse*)  
**biyenang lalaki** suegro mas. (*the father of somebody's husband or wife*)  
**Biernes** viernes mas. (*the fifth day of the traditional working week*) **pupunta ako sa Manila sa Biernes.** Voy a Manila el viernes.  
**biyolin** violín mas. (*stringed instrument played with bow*)  
**biyolohia** biología fem. (*the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions*)  
**biyuda** viuda (*balong babae syn.*)  
**biyudo** viudo (*balong lalaki*)  
**blanko** blanco **blanko isip ko** tengo la mente en blanco  
**blusa** blusa fem. (*woman's shirt*)  
**bobó** booby; somebody regarded as silly or unintelligent  
**bodega** almacén mas. **bodegero** conserje mas. at fem. **bodega sa ilalim ng lupa** sótano mas.  
**bogyang** animado adjective  
**bohol bohol** engullir (*to eat something quickly and greedily*)  
**bokabularya** vocabulario mas. (*talasalitaan syn. words of language*)  
**boka-inseridiyo** idrante mas. (*water source in the street*)  
**bokay-pato** alicates fem. pl. (*hand tool with two hinged arms ending in jaws*)  
**boksingero** boxeador(a) mas. (*fem.*) púgil mas. **boksing** pugilato mas.  
**bola** bola fem. **maliit na bola** pelota fem. **malaking bola** balón mas. **hagis** bolada fem.  
**bola-bola** albóndiga fem. (*ground*

## bolista

*meat in ball shape)*

**bolista** bolsista mas. (*commercial agent*)

**bole** a large heavy knife with a broad blade used as a weapon or as a tool for cutting through vegetation

**bolsa** bolsa fem. (*de valores*) **bolisista** corredor(a) mas. (*fem.*) de bolsa **bolsa ko ito.** Este es mi bolsa. **mandukot** cortabolsas

**bolkano** volcano mas. **bolkaniko** volcánico **bunganga ng bulkan** cráter mas.

**bolol** tartamudear (*speak with stammer*)

**bolta** voltio mas. **boltahe** voltaje

**boluntaryo** voluntario(-a) mas. (*fem.*) (*Ang humihiling. Ang may kahilingan.*)

**bomba** bomba fem. **binomba** atentado mas. con bomba **man-ganyon** bombardear **eroplanong pambomba** cazabombardero mas.

**bombero** bombero (-a) mas. (*fem.*)

**istasyong mga bombero** parque de bomberos **brigadang**

**mga bombero** cuerpo de bomberos **bombahin** bombear

**bombilya** bombilla fem. Latin America foco mas. haba fem.

**bombo** barrica fem. barril mas. (*dram; kanlang; a cylindrical container with a flat top and bottom, used to store liquids*)

**bonga** judía fem. alubia fem. Latin America frijol mas. South America poroto mas.

**bora** borrar (*erase, rub out*)

**boratso** borracho (*lasing syn.*)

**boses** voz fem. (*tinig syn.*)

**botanika** botánico adjective (*karunungan tungkol sa mga halaman*)

**botsa** contaminado (*tainted; meat go bad*)

**bote** botella fem. **kapsula** cápsula fem. (*Panakip ng bote.*)

**boto** voto mas. **botser** vale mas.

**boya** boyá fem. baliza fem. (*palutang syn.*)

**brandy** coñac mas. aguardiente (*li-*

*quor distilled from fermented juice)*

**brasan** fregar **ang mga kamay** rotar

**braso** brazo mas. **yakap** abrazar **yakapin** abrazo **pang ko** brazado

**Brindis!** isalud! (*Kampay!*)

**bronkitis** bronquitis fem. (*inflammation of the mucous membrane in the airways bronchial tubes of the lungs, resulting from infection or irritation and causing breathing problems and severe coughing*)

**bronce** bronce mas. (*a hard yellowish brown alloy of copper and tin, sometimes containing small amounts of other metals; Tanso syn.*)

**bruha** bruja; hechicera fem. *manggagaway; mangkukulam syn.*)

**panggagaway** brujería fem. **eng-kantihin** embrujar; hechizar **sumpain** sortilegio mas.

**bubog** vidrio mas. (*transparent solid substance*)

**bubol** vello mas. público

**bubong** techo mas. tejado mas.

**bubuwit** a species of small mouse

**bubuyog** abejorro mas. **pagkit** cara fem. **mga bahay ng bubuyog** ceras

**budhi** conciencia fem. (*konsensiya; sense of right and wrong*)

**bugaw** shooing away of fowls, insects, animals or people (*aboy; taboy syn.*)

**bugbug** tortazo; galletazo mas. dar un golpetazo a; dar una paliza a

**bugtong** acertijo mas. (*palaisipan*)

**buhangin** arena fem. **liha** lijar

**buhatin** arrastrar (*to move something, especially something that is too large, heavy, or cumbersome*)

**buhat noon** desde (*a grammatical word used to indicate that a situation has continued from a particular time or event in the past*)

**buhawi** tornado mas. (*bagyo; siwa syn.*)

**buhay** vida fem. **Yun na yun!** iasí es la vida! **habang buhay** toda su vida **parehong buhay** realista

## bululos

**para sa buhay** de toda la vida  
**nasa loob ng buhay ko** durante mi vida **Buhay naging bangun-got.** La vida se volvió una pesadilla. **aking mahal** ivida mía!  
**buhay-buhay** one's daily life (*ano ng ginagawa araw-araw*)  
**buhok** pelo; cabello mas. **isang buhok** pelo mas. **ang mga buhok ng katawan** vello mas. **mangungupit; mangungulot** peluquero(-a)mas.(fem.) **pang ipit sa horquilla** fem. **making** sutilezas fem. pl. **mabalahibo** peludo **gupit** corte mas. de pelo **walang buhok** sin pelo pelo **mabalahibo** cabelludo **may putting buhok** cano **may kulay ng abo na buhok** canoso **isang bungkos na buhok** mechón mas. **mahabang buhok** melena fem. **mabalahibo** peloso  
**buhol** nudo mas. (*tali syn. a knot*)  
**buhulbuhol** devorar (*bohol bohol*)  
**buhong** mentiroso (*tampalasan*)  
**buhosan** tirar **buhosan mo ang kobeta** tirar de la cadena  
**bukang liwayway** amanecer mas. alba fem. alborada fem. (*madding-araw; pamimitak ng araw*)  
**bukas**<sup>1</sup> abrir, abierto **mahangin sa labas** al aire libre  
**bukas**<sup>2</sup> mañana **bukas sa umaga** mañana por la mañana **sa maka-lawa** pasado mañana  
**bukayo** coconut caramel  
**bukbok** ajenjo mas. carcoma fem.  
**bukid**<sup>1</sup> rural adjective (*linang; arahan syn.*)  
**bukid**<sup>2</sup> agreste (*pambukid; pang-kabukiran; panlalawigan*)  
**bukirin** granja fem. (*sakahan syn.*)  
**buko** coco mas. **palma** cocotero  
**buko ng daliri** nudillo mas. (*a joint of a finger*)  
**bukod** a un lado, junto a, except, aparte, fuera de, además de **bukod sa bata'** aparte del niño  
**bukod kay Mario** aparte de Mario  
**bukod sa iyo** a parte de ti **Bukod sa iba pang mga bagay** entre otras cosas  
**bukol** abolladura; inchazón fem.

**buko pandan** sweetened grated strips of coconut with gulaman, milk, and the juice or extract from pandan leaves  
**buktot** malvado, perverso (*impi*)  
**bukubuko** tobillo mas. (*joint between foot and leg*)  
**bukung-bukong** tobillo mas. taba fem. (*joint between foot and leg*)  
**sino ay ang amo** tomar la taba  
**bula** burbuja fem. (*bubble vesicle froth; soapsuds*)  
**buñaan** mentiroso(-a) mas.(fem.)  
**bulag** ciego; ceguedad fem. **bulag nang kulay** daltónico **Bulag ka ba ?** ¿Estás ciego?  
**Bulaga!** Wow!  
**bulak** algodón mas. lana fem. **tin-dero ng bulak** algodonero mas.  
**bulaklak** flor fem. **paso** florero mas. **namumulaklak** florecimiento fem. **mabulaklak** floreciente **plorerá** jarrón mas. **paso** maceta fem.  
**bulalakaw** meteorito mas. cometa mas. (*taeng-bituin; kometa syn.*)  
**bulalas** eyaculación fem. (*ibulalas; to eject semen from the penis during orgasm*)  
**bulalo** rótula fem. (*flat bone over knee joint*)  
**bulanglang** guiso mas. (*simmered dish*) cocido mas. (*a dish of meat, fish, or vegetables, or a combination of them, that is cooked by slow simmering*) puchero mas.  
**bulaos** camino mas. (*a track that has been worn by the continual passage of feet*)  
**bulati** tenia fem. solitaria fem.  
**bulilit** diminuto, minúsculo (*kid; the small one's; tiny*)  
**bulimiya** bulimia fem. (*a condition in which bouts of overeating are followed by undereating, use of laxatives, or self-induced vomiting*)  
**bulong** susurro mas. susurrar verb musitar (*whisper undertone; murmur*)  
**bulsa** bolsillo mas. (*pitaka; supot*)

## bululos

**bululos** diarrea fem. (*kurso; pagtatae; diyariya* syn. frequent and excessive bowel movements)

**bulutong** alfombrilla; rubéola fem.

**bulwagan** vestíbulo mas. (an entrance area in a public building)

**bumaba** fluctuar; degradar; en llamas

**bumagsak** estrellarse, chocar (a violent collision, typically of one vehicle with another or with an obstacle)

**bumagtas** cruzar verb cruzarse (pass through)

**bumalik** volver, regresa, devolver (come or go back to a place or person)

**bumaltak** desgarrar, rasgar, rasgarse (pull or rip (something) apart or to pieces with force)

**bumaon** penetrar (succeed in forcing a way into or through)

**bumasa** leer (look at and comprehend the meaning of (written or printed matter))

**bumasag** infringir, machaquear, frangir, fallar, dilacerar, tascar

**bumatak** arrastrar; acarrear, arrastrarse (pull or drag with effort or force)

**bumigas** endurecer, endurecerse (make or become hard or harder)

**bumigay** hundirse; desplomarse; demoler

**bumigo** fallar (be unsuccessful in achieving one's goal)

**bumili** compra (obtain in exchange for payment)

**bumuykoteo** boicotear (*lumayo*) boicot mas. (to cease or refuse to deal with something such as a company as a protest against it to become more acceptable)

**bumulalas** soltar verb eyaculación fem. (*ibulalas*; to eject semen from the penis during orgasm)

**bumulong** murmullo mas. mururar

**bumunot** depilar

**bumuwag** trastornar alterar; interrumpir

**bundok** montaña fem. **mamumun-**

**dok** montañero(-a) mas.(fem.) alpinista mas. at fem., Latin America andinista mas. at fem. **bulubundukin** montañoso **akyatin** alpinismo mas. montadura fem. **bulubundukin** sierra

**bunga**<sup>1</sup> fruta fem. (prutas syn.)

**mabunga** fructífero; fértil

**bunga**<sup>2</sup> resulta (the way that s.th. turns out in the end)

**bungaw** desdentado adjective (completely toothless)

**bungang-araw** solanera fem. (burned skin from overexposure to the sun)

**bungo** calavera fem. cráneo mas. (the skeletal part of the head )

**buni** herpes mas. (a viral infection causing small painful blisters and inflammation, most commonly at the junction of skin and mucous membrane in the mouth or nose or in the genitals)

**bunlag** ruina fem. (ruina pinagkigibaan syn.)

**bunso** the youngest child

**buntala** cometa mas. (*taeng-bituin*)

**buntingting** wasting time by unnecessary attention to details

**buntis** embarazo mas. maternidad fem. embarazada; preñez fem.

**magbuntis**; encinta; preñada

**nagbubuntis nagdadaland tao** preñar **magkabuntis** preñez

**buntot** cola fem. rabo mas. (rear part of animal's body)

**buo** todo(s); ambo(a)s (complete, including all parts or aspects, with nothing left out)

**buol** tobillo mas. (joint between foot and leg)

**buriko** burro mas. borrica fem. jumenta fem. asno mas. (asno syn. a small domesticated member of the horse family)

**buro** fermentación (the breakdown of carbohydrates by microorganisms; binuro syn.)

**burol**<sup>1</sup> colina fem. **maburol** con colinas **taluktok ng burol** cumbre fem. **dalisdis ng bundok** ladera fem.

**burol**<sup>2</sup> funeral *mas.* entierro *mas.*

**bus** autobús *mas.*, México camión *mas.*, Argentina colectivo *mas.*, Central America guagua *fem.*

**Umaalis ang bus oras-oras.** El autobús sale cada hora. **Bakit ba ayaw mong sumkay ng bus?** ¿Por qué no tomas el autobús?

**Saan papunta ang bus na ito?** ¿A dónde va este autobús? **Um-aalis ang bus oras-oras.** El autobús sale cada hora. **Nagbus si Maria.** María toma el autobús.

**Saan papunta ang bus na ito?** ¿A dónde va este autobús?

**busal** bozal; a device that is strapped over the nose and jaws of an animal to prevent it from opening its mouth

**busalan** hocico *mas.* **ng aso** bozal *mas.* poner un bozal a

**busan** tirar **Buhusan mo ang kobereta.** tirar de la cadena

**busina** bocina *fem.* claxon *mas.* cornadura *fem.* (*noise-making warning device*)

**busog** lleno (*holding as much or as many as is possible*) **busog ako.** Estoy lleno. **Busog na busog ako.** Estoy muy lleno. **Salamat! Busog pa ako/kami.** Gracias. Estoy / todavía estamos llenos. **Busog pa ako. Kakakain ko lang kasi.** Todavía estoy lleno Eso es porque acabo de comer.

**busol** botón de puerta

**buson** buzón *mas.* **sulat; korero** correo *mas.* **kartero** cartero *mas.*

**butanding** ballena *fem.* (*balyena; dambuhala syn.*)

**butangero** matón(-ona) *mas.* (*fem.*)

**butas** agujero *mas.* **sa lupa** hoyo (*hollow space in a solid object or area*) **butas ng oson** agujero de ozono

**butasan** perforado; taladrar (*to*

*make a hole or holes in s.thing)*

**butas-butas** perforado (*dotted with small holes*)

**butas ng ilong** ventana *fem.* de la nariz

**butaw** debido; con tribución (*am-bag syn.*)

**buti** bondad *fem.* (*the quality of being good*)

**butiki** lagarto *mas.* (*a reptile with a long scaly body*)

**butil** almendra *fem.* semilla *fem.*

**butil-butil** miga *fem.* (*small fragment of baked food*)

**buto** hueso *mas.* **ng prutas** corazón *mas.* **buto ng isda** espina *fem.* **mambato** pedrada **kabatuhan** pedregal

**butubuto** costilla *fem.* (*curved bone of chest*)

**butones** botón *verb* abotonar

**buwan**<sup>1</sup> mes *mas.* (*a major named division of the year*) **buwan buwan** mensual **buwanan** mensualmente *adverb*

**buwan**<sup>2</sup> luna *fem.* (*Earth's only natural satellite*) **titual** cuarto *mas.* creciente **pulutgata** luna de miel **kabilugan ng buwan** luna llena **lupa ng buwan** alunizar **naliliwanagan o natatang lawan ng buwan** iluminado por la luna

**buwaya** caimán; cocodrilo *mas.* yacaré *mas.* (*large reptile*)

**buwis** impuesto *mas.* **systema ng buwis** sistema de impuestos **pag-buwis** imposición de impuestos

**buwitre** buitre *mas.* (*ibong kum-akain ng bulok na laman; taong masiba na naninila ng kapwa*)

**bweno** bien (*generally good, in working order satisfactory, or pleasing*) **Bweno, tatawag ako sa 'yo bukas.** Muy bien, te llamaré mañana. **Bweno, bweno, nandito ka pala.** Bueno, bueno, entonces estás aquí.

## D

**daan** carretera *fem.* *sa probinsya calle fem.* *sa bayan* camino *mas.*  
**daanan** tirarle los tejos a **maluwang na lansangang sadya para sa matuling bibiyahe** camino real **pulong bituin** camino de Santiago (galaksy; malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan)  
**kalahating daan** a medio camino  
**Saan ang daan ... ?** ¿Por dónde se va a....? **may ka ba isang mapa ng kalsada?** ¿Tiene usted un mapa de carreteras? **dumaan** pasada *fem.* **daan ng taong bumabagtas sa daan nang labang sa batas ng trapiko** paso masculino de peatones **Ipakita ang daan.** ¿Me puedes mostrar el camino? **Mayroon bang daan?** ¿Hay alguna carretera? **Dadaan ba kayo sa ... ?** ¿Estás pasando por ...? **Ito ba ang daan patungo sa ... ?** ¿Es esta la forma de ...?  
**daanan** *n* entrada; a door or gate through which people enter  
**daang malagatas** Vía Láctea; malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan  
**dadasal** oración *fem.* **dasal** rezar  
**dado** dado *mas.* (*solid figure of six equal sides*)  
**daga** ratón *mas.* rata *fem.* **lason ng daga** raticida *mas.* **panghulini ng daga** ratonera *fem.*  
**dagadagaan** bíceps *mas.* (*a muscle in the upper arm*)  
**dagat** mar *mas.* océano *mas.* **sa dagat** junto al mar **tabing-dagat** costa **sa tabing-dagat** en la costa **dagatan** laguna *fem.* **laot** mar ancha **sa ang laot** en alta mar **itapon sa dagat** al mar caer **sa laot** en alta mar **sa pamamagitan ng dagat** por mar hacerse a **ilagay sa dagat** la mar **magaspang ng dagat** mar alta **dagat-dagatan** pulilan; laguna *syn.* laguna

**dagdag** además; ensanchar; agrandar **dagdagan** ampliar; aumentar **Puede bang makahingi pa ng dagdag?** ¿Puedo tener más?  
**dagim** bruma *fem.* (*with a lot of mist*) calina *fem.* (*a thin fog*)  
**dagta** zumo *mas.* Latin America jugo *mas.* (*katas; yago; liquid from fruit or vegetables*) **ng puno** savia *fem.*  
**dahan** lentitud *fem.* **dahan dahani** despacio, lentamente **dahanan** bajar (*bagal; hina syn.*) **Dahan-dahan lang ho.** Cuidado por favor.  
**dahas** violencia *fem.* (*lakas syn.*)  
**dahik** dique seco (*baradero; place for ships to moor*)  
**dahil** porque conjunction for the reason that follows **dahil sa maha hal na iyan** (*kasi; sapagkat syn.*) **dahil sa** a causa de  
**dahilan** razón; porque; a motive or cause for acting or thinking in a particular way **Ito ang dahilan.** esta es la razón.  
**dahilig** declive *mas.* cuesta *fem.* (*talibis; ground that inclines slightly*) **paakyat** cuesta abajo  
**pababa** cuesta arriba  
**dahon** hoja *fem.* (*ohas; pohas*) **maraming mga dahon** hojoso  
**malit na dahon** hojuela *fem.*  
**daigdig** mundo *mas.* (*mundu syn.*)  
**daigdigan** universo *mas.* cósmico (*sanlibutan syn. the totality of all matter and energy that exists in the vastness of space*)  
**dakila** notable; majestuoso  
**dakot** a handful (*kamal; karakot syn.*)  
**dala** llevar; traer; entregar; repartir  
**daladala** llevar a cabo **daladalah** equipaje *mas.*  
**dalaga** a young unmarried woman  
**dalagita** virgen *mas.* *at fem.* moza  
**dalampasigan** playa (*laplala; bay-*

## daw

- bay-dagat syn.)*
- dalanghita** naranja fem. **puno ng dalanghita** naranjo
- dalat** abreviatura fem. (*abbbreva-tion; a shortened form of a word or phrase*) **daglatin** abreviar
- dalaw** visitante mas. visita fem. (*bisita; panauhin syn.*)
- daldal** cotilleo mas. (*satsat syn.*) parlotear; **madaldal** cháchara fem. tarabilla fem.
- dalhin** traer (*dalhan syn.*)
- dali** rápido **dali na!** idate prisa!
- daling** deprisa **ito ay madali** iqué rápido **dalisan** rápidamente **Dali-daliin mo lang.** Por favor date prisa.
- daliri** dedo mas. tocar verb **daliri ng paa** dedo mas. del pie **buko ng daliri** nudillo mas. **palang** *singsing* a dedo dedo anular **ma-liit na daliri** auricular, dedo meñique **daliri ng puso** dedo del corazón **hintuturo** dedo índice **hinglalaki** dedo pulgar **marka ng daliri** huella dactilar, huella digital **malit na daliri** meñique mas.
- dalok** adobo (*vegetable that has acquired a sharp taste by being preserved in vinegar*)
- dalubhasa** experto(-a) mas.(fem.) especialista mas. at fem. (*s.body skilled or knowledgeable*)
- daluyong** surf mas. ang mga alon; *the lines of foamy waves that break on a seashore or reef*
- dam** dique mas. (*prinsa; panghangrang sa tubig*)
- dambana** santuario mas. altar mas. (*simbahán syn. a holy place*)
- damdam** sentimiento mas. ((ability to have physical sensation))
- damdamin** emoción fem. (*a strong feeling about s.body or s.thing*)
- dami** cantidad fem. **damihan** atestado; superpoblado (*isang*) **maraming damihan ng** (una) gran cantidad de
- damit** ropa fem. (*kasuutan; baro syn.*) **damit-panloob** ropa fem. interior **Hubarin mo ang damit mo.** Quitese la ropa.
- damo** mala hierba **damo ng dagat** alga fem. (*lumot syn.*) **manginain ng damo** (*to eat growing grass; pacer*)
- dampa** chabola fem. (*kubo syn.*) cabaña fem. refugio mas.
- dampi** light and gentle touch
- dampot** coger **damputin** recoger
- damuhan** césped mas. (*an area of short cultivated grass*)
- dansa** baile mas. (*sayaw syn.*)
- dapat** deber auxiliar a verb that is used with another verb to indicate person, number, mood, tense, or aspect **Dapat mong bisitahin ang kanyang.** Deberías ir a visitaria. **Dapat nating tulungan ang mga mahihirap.** Debemos ayudar a los necesitados. **Sila ay dapat magkaroon dumating sa pamamagitan ng ngayon** ya deben de haber llegado
- dapit-hapon** anochecida fem. (*the time of evening at which it becomes dark and night begins*)
- dapo** orquídea fem. parasitic plant
- dapulak** pulgón mas.
- daragis** disenteria (*disease of the lower intestine caused by infection with bacteria, protozoans or parasites and marked by severe diarrhea, inflammation, and the passage of blood and mucus*)
- darating** llegar **darating sa** llegar a **ang mga darating** llegadas fem. pl.
- dasal** rezar (*to speak to God, a deity, or a saint*) **dasalan** Biblia fem.
- dati** antiguo; anterior; previo; antes dating anterior **ang dating el primero**
- daungan** malecón; embarcadero mas. **lumulan sa bapor** embarcar (*put on board*)
- daw** a reporting particle that expresses that the information in the sentence is second-hand; they say, he said, reportedly, supposedly, etc. **Sabi raw niya. / Sabi daw niya.** He / she supposedly said. **Sabi raw nila./ Sabi daw**

## dawdaw

**nila.** They supposedly said. **Sabi mo raw./Sabi mo daw.** You supposedly said. **Malaki daw ang bahay.** Dijeron que la casa era grande. **Ano daw ang nangyari?** ¿Qué dijo él que pasó? **Masarap daw ang pagkain doon.** He oído que la comida allí es buena. **dawdaw** dip; to put s.thing briefly into a liquid **daya** engaños mas. pl. estafa fem. (*kanulo*) fraude mas. **dayaan** estafar algo a alguien **dayain** engañar; embaucar; estafar; fraudulento (*ipahkanulo; magkanulo; mandaya; ipahkanulo; deceive somebody*) **dayahoreea** diarrea fem. (*frequent and excessive discharging of the bowels producing thin watery feces, usually as a symptom of gastrointestinal upset or infection*) **dayametro** diametro mas. (*bantod; a straight line running from one side of a circle through the center to the other side*) **dayami** heno mas. paja fem. (*dried rice or grain stalks used as a fodder for cattle*) **dayamon** diamante mas. (*a hard transparent precious stone that is a variety of carbon*) **dayang** princesa fem. (*prinsesa*) **dayeta** dieta fem. **Timbang na pagkain** régimen mas. (*controlled intake of food*) **dayuhan** extranjero(-a) mas. (fem.) **de-** prefix, meaning, having, wearing, using, often used instead of *naka-* **dede** baby's bottle of milk (*dodo*) **dekada** década fem. (*sampung taon syn.*) **dekadensya** decadencia fem. (*a process of decline or decay in a society, especially in its morals*) **dekano** dekano mas. (*a senior member of the academic staff of a university*) **deklarasyon** declaración (*saysay syn.*) **Ako ay walang ideklara.**

No tengo nada que declarer. **delegasyon** delegación f (*lupong tagakatawan; mga sugong kintawan*) **deletante** delitante mas. at fem. (*taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira*) **delikado** delicado (*mahina syn.*) **delingkuwente** delincuente mas. at fem. (*s.body, especially a young person, who has acted antisocially or broken the law*) **demento** negar (*hindi totoo; tumangging sumampalataya o maniwala*) **demokrasya** democracia fem. (*the free and equal right of every person to participate in a system of government, often practiced by electing representatives of the people by the majority of the people*) **demokrata** demócrata mas. at fem. **demokratiko** democrático **demolisyon** demolición fem. demoler; destruir (*syn. bumigay; agiba; gibain; iguhos; wasakin*) **demonyo** demonio mas. **demonsiyo** demoníaco **demonstrasyon** demostración fem. **demonstrador** manifestante mas. at fem. **dentista** dentista mas. at fem. **departamento** departamento mas. (*kagawaran syn. a division of a large organization*) **depektivo** defecto mas. (*kamalian*) **deposito** depósito mas. **deposituhan** depositar **deretso** recto; derecho **tayong deretso!** iponte recto! **daretsos!** daretsos! todo derecho **deredere** recto de frente **desisyón** decisión fem. (*pasya syn*) **deserto** desierto mas. (*ilang syn.*) **destinasyon** destino mas. (*paroonan syn.*) **Desyembre** diciembre mas. (*the 12th month of the year, lasting 31 days*) **detalye** detalle mas. (*an individual separable part of something*) **sa**

- detalye** en detalle
- diablo** demonio *mas.* (*diyabolo*)
- di ba** correcto **Ayos di ba!** ieso es!
- dibrensyá** diferente, distinto (*iba*)
- dibdib** botiquín; cofre; pecho *mas.*  
(*the part of the body between the neck and the stomach*) **sakit dib-dib ko** Tengo dolor en el pecho
- dedal** didal *mas.* (*small protective cap for a finger when sewing*)
- digmaan** batalla *fem.* **lugar ng digmaan**
- digmaan** campo *mas.* de batalla
- Bapor pangdigma** acorazado *mas.*
- diin** <sup>1</sup> compresa *fem.* gaso (*tuon syn.* to make something smaller by applying pressure)
- comprimir; prensar **diinan** pulsar, presionar; prensa *fem.*
- diin** <sup>2</sup> acento *mas.* (manner of pronunciation)
- dikorasyon** decoración *fem.* (*palamuti syn.*)
- diksiyonaryo** diccionario *mas.* (a reference book that contains alphabetically ordered words, with explanations of their meanings, often with information about grammar, pronunciation, and etymology: *talatinigan syn.*)
- dikta** dictado *mas.* (students' writing of words spoken)
- diktador** dictador(a) *mas.* (fem.)
- diktadura** dictadura *fem.* (*Pambahalaang pinamumunuan ng isang diktador.*)
- dikya** medusa *fem.* (*salabay syn.*)
- dila** lengua *fem.* (the fleshy organ inside of the mouth) **ang dila la sin hueso dila sa dila** de lengua en lengua **Pagpupulong tungkol sa buhay ng iba.** mala lengua
- dilaan** lamer
- dilaw** amarillo *mas.* (*amarilyo syn.*)
- dilema** dilema *mas.* (*sapilitang pamimili sa dalawang bagay na kawa hindi gusto*)
- dilis** anchoa *fem.* (a small silvery ocean fish that travels in large schools.)
- dilubyo** diluvio *mas.* (a sudden heavy downpour of rain)
- dimensyon** dimensión *fem.* (*sukat; lawak syn.* measurement of something in one or more directions such as length, width, or height)
- dimpol** hoyuelo *mas.* (*biloy syn.*)
- dinamita** dinamita *fem.* (*pasabog; a powerful explosive consisting of a porous material such as wood pulp or sawdust, combined with ammonium or sodium nitrate, or nitroglycerin, and an antacid such as calcium carbonate*)
- din** también; idem (*rin; used to indicate that a person, thing, or aspect of a situation applies in addition to the one just mentioned*)
- ako din** yo también **Maganda din si Maria.** María también es bonita. **Hindi din maganda si Maria.** María tampoco es bonita. **Linisin mo na din ito.** Limpia esto también. **Nandito ka na rin lang, bakit hindi' ka kumain dito?** Ya que estás aquí de todos modos, ¿por qué no comes aquí?
- dingal** pomposo; grandiosidad *fem.*
- dinig** oír; oreja *fem.* **makinig** escuchar
- dinggin** oír **narinig** oída
- dinosauriyo** dinosaurio *mas.* (an extinct, chiefly terrestrial reptile that lived in the Mesozoic Era)
- dinuguan** pig's blood, entrails and meat cooked with vinegar and seasoned with siling mahaba (the long chilli pepper)
- dipende** depender (to be affected or decided by other factors)
- diploma** diploma *mas.* (course certificate)
- diplomatiko** diplomático(-a) *mas.* (fem.) **may kinalamnan sa diplomasya** diplomático **diplomasya**
- diplomática *fem.* (*mahuay na pakikitungo*)
- dipteriya** difteria *fem.* (infectious disease that attacks the membranes of the throat and releases a toxin that damages the heart and the nervous system)
- dira** con ojos de sueño (bleary con-

## **direkta**

- ditin of the eyes)*  
**direkta** directo; instantáneo (*bigla agad syn.*)  
**diretso** directo; derecho **Diresto ba kayo sa ... ?** ¿Vas directo a ...?  
**disente** decente; modesto adjective  
**diserto** diserto (*ilang syn.*) **oasis** oasis; lunti o mabungan lugar sa diserto  
**disimpekta** desinfectar (*to clean something so as to destroy disease-carrying microorganisms*)  
**disciplina** disciplina bata, aso castigar empleado sancionar  
**disipulo** discípulo mas. (*follower of person or idea*)  
**diskalipiksyon** descalificar (*mag-paalang-karapatang syn.*)  
**diskurso** discurso (*talumpati syn.*) arenga fem. (*a talk given to an audience*)  
**diskubre** descubrir (*tuklasin syn.*)  
**diskriminasyon** discriminación fem. (*magtangi syn. unfair treatment of one person or group, usually because of prejudice about race, ethnicity, age, religion, or gender*) **pagtatangi laban sa pakisamahan nang may itinatangi** discriminar  
**disleksya** dyslexia (*a learning disorder marked by a severe difficulty in recognizing and understanding written language, leading to spelling and writing problems*)  
**disposisyon** carácter (*pasya syn.*) mas. plan mas. preparativo mas.  
**distantya** distancia (*layo syn. the length of the space separating two people, places, or things*)  
**distinguido** claro; distinto (*clearly different and separate from others*)  
**distrítuo** zona fem. territorio mas. (*an area of a town or country*)  
**Disyembre** diciembre mas. (*the 12th month of the year, lasting 31 days*)  
**dito** aquí adverb acá **dito at don** on acá y a(cu)llá **Dito ang intras.** Aquí es la entra-da.  
**diwata** deidad fem. hada fem. (*pa-*  
*raluman; nimba syn.*)  
**diyabetes** diabetes fem. (*a medical disorder, especially diabetes mellitus, that causes the body to produce an excessive amount of urine*)  
**diyabolo** diablo **diaboliko** diabólico  
**diyahorheya** diarrea fem. (*frequent and excessive discharging of the bowels producing thin watery feces, usually as a symptom of gastrointestinal upset or infection*)  
**diyalekto** dialecto mas. (*regional variety of language*)  
**diyalogo** diálogo mas. (*uusap; salitaan syn. talk of any kind between two or more people*)  
**diyamante** diamante mas. (*a hard transparent precious stone that is a variety of carbon*)  
**diyan** <sup>1</sup> adj. aquel mas. sing. aquella fem. sing. aquellos mas. pl. aquellas fem. pl. is used for nouns that are far from the speaker. (roón (n)iyán, doon, riyán, ayán, ayón, (n)iyán, ayán) **ang batang lalaki diyan** aquel chico **ang batang babae diyan** aquella chica **ang mga batang lalaki diyan** aquellos chicos **ang mga batang babae diyan** aquellas chicas  
**diyan** <sup>2</sup> allí, ahí, allá adverb (*doon syn.*) **Diyani!** allí, ahí, allá **diyan siya** ahí está  
**diyapragma** diafragma mas. (*curved muscular membrane in humans and other mammals that separates the abdomen from the area around the lungs*)  
**diyariya** diarrea fem. (*kurso; pag-tatae; bululos syn.*)  
**diaryo** testata fem. (*peryodiko*)  
**diyos** dios (*bathala; panginoon syn.*) **Diyos ko po!** ¡Dios mío! **Diyos salamat!** gracias a Dios! **Piskan!** ique Dios te bendiga!  
**dobel** doble mas. at fem. (*ibayo*)  
**doktor** médico mas. médica fem. doctor mas. (*manggagamot syn.*)  
**Saan ang pinakamalapit na doctor?** ¿Dónde está el doctor más cercano? **Kailangan ko ang doktor.** Necesito un doctor.

**Magdodoktor si Mario.** Mario quiere convertirse en médico.  
**doktrina** doctrina fem. (*Ang buod ng mga doktrina. pandoktrina; mapaggiiit ng sariling paninwala sa iba.*)  
**dokumento** documento mas. **dokumentado** documentación fem.  
**domestik** doméstico, del hogar  
**donasyon** donación fem. donativo mas. (*bigay; kaloob syn.*)  
**doon**<sup>1</sup> allí, ahí, allá adverb **Doon!** allí, ahí, allá  
**doon**<sup>2</sup> adjective aquel mas. sing. aquella fem. sing. aquellos mas. pl. aquellas fem. pl. *is used for nouns that are far from the speaker.* (róón (n)iyán, diyán, riyán, ayán, ayón, (n)iyán, ayán) **ang batang lalaki doon** aquel chico **ang batang babae doon** aquella chica **ang mga batang lalaki doon** aquellos chicos **ang mga batang babae doon** aquellas chicas  
**dora** escupir (*eject saliva*)  
**dosa** sufrir (*feel pain*)  
**dragon** dragón mas. (*scaly green monster that breathes fire*)  
**drama** drama mas. **dramatiko** dramático **dramatisasyon** dramatización fem. **dramaturgo** dramaturgo(-a) mas. (fem.)  
**drastiko** drástico adjective (*mahigpit; marahas syn.*)  
**drayn** desagüe mas. (*bangbang; patuyuin; bambang; channel that carries water or sewage away from a place*)  
**drogista** farmaceútico(-a) mas. (fem.) boticaria fem. **droga** droga fem. narcotizar **taong sugapa sa narkotiko; lalo sa heroina** drogadicta fem. **drogista** narcotraficante mas.  
**duduwal** vómito mas. (*magsuka syn. to expel the contents of the stomach*)  
**duelist** duellista mas. **duwelo** duelo mas. (*formal fight over matter of honor*)  
**duga** truco mas. **dugang baraha** truco de naipes

**dugo** sangre fem. **nagdudugo;** **duguhin** sangrar **Pagdanak ng dugo** blood shed **duguan** ensangrentado **dumugo** sangría **ma-dugo** cruento  
**dugong** foca fem. (*fish-eating ocean mammal*)  
**dugso** pez fem. espada (*malasigi; isdang-ispanda syn.*)  
**duhawi** tornado mas. (*column of swirling wind*)  
**dukha** impeccunious; indigent  
**dula** escenario **dulaan** teatro mas.  
**dulas**<sup>1</sup> resbalar **madulas** resbaladizo **dumulas** resbalón  
**dulas**<sup>2</sup> alisado (*not having a rough or uneven surface*)  
**dulo**<sup>1</sup> horizonte mas. (*place where earth meets sky; horizonte*)  
**dulo**<sup>2</sup> final (*the limit, extent, or boundary of something; a final part*) **sa/nasa dulo ng** al final **dumating sa isang masamang dulo** parar en mal  
**dumadami** aumento; creciente, acrecencia (*become larger or greater over a period of time; increase.*)  
**dumating** llegar, ven (*move or travel toward or into a place*)  
**dumi** basura fem. suciedad fem.  
**dumihan** cubo mas. de la basura  
**dumighay** eructar (*noise made through mouth*)  
**dumikit** adherirse, estar adherido, adherir  
**dumudugo** sangrar (*lose blood from the body as a result of injury or illness*)  
**dumulidol** tartamudear, balbucir (*talk with continued involuntary repetition of sounds*)  
**dungis** mancha (*amos; amol syn.*)  
**dunong** sabiduría; cordura fem.  
**duplicasyon** duplicado mas. **duplic-kahin** duplicar  
**dusa** padecer **magdusa** padecimiento mas.  
**dusta** degradar **dustain** maltratar  
**dwawag** cobarde mas. at fem.  
**kahinaan ng loob** cobardía fem.

## **duwelo**

**duwelo** duelo mas. (*formal fight over matter of honor*)

**dwuwende** enano mas. (*small ima-*

*ginary humanoid*)

**duyan** hamaca fem. (*hamaka syn.*

*a hanging bed made of netting*)

**duyong** a species of seacow

## **E**

**e** used to ask about another person or thing, or about another aspect of the situation being discussed

**E si Mario?** ¿Qué tal Mario?

**Ayoko pang kumain. Busog pa ko e.** No quiero comer todavía.

Todavía estoy lleno, ya ves

**eabes** alero mas.

**ebakuwete** evacuar (*paglikas syn.*)

**ebakwasyon** evacuación f (*pag-iwan, pag-lisan syn.*)

**ebalwasyon** evaluación f (*pagsusuri; assessment of value; statement of value*)

**ebangheliko** evangelico adj. (*a member or adherent of any denomination of the Western Christian church that rejects papal authority and some fundamental Roman Catholic doctrines, and believes in justification by faith*)

**ebidensiya** prueba (*patunay; sign or proof*)

**ebidente** evidente (*katunayan; katabayan; patotoo syn. easy or clear to see or understand*)

**ebolusyon** evolución fem. (*theory of development from earlier forms*)

**edad**<sup>1</sup> edad fem. (*gulang syn*) **bata pa** menor de edad **hintay sa tamang edad** llevo siglos esperando

**matanda sa** de edad **edad kabataan** de **nasa katanghaliang-gulang** corta de mediana edad,

de edad madura **nasa katanghaliang-gulang** de edad ya madura

**ilang taon siya?** ¿qué edad tiene?

**edad**<sup>2</sup> añejar **maedad** añejarse

**edukasyon** educación fem. (*pinagaralan; karunungan syn.*) **edukasyonal** educativo adjective

**modo** educado **walang modo** mal

educado **pagtuturo** educar

**ego** ego **egoismo** egoísmo mas.

Labis na pagpapahalaga sa sarili.

**egoista** egoísta mas. at fem. (*Tanong magpapahalaga sa sarili.)*

**egoistika** deboto sa pagbibigay-kasiyahan sa sarili

**ehe** eje mas. (*a bar on which or with which a wheel turns; shaft*)

**dalawang ehe** eje tandem

**ekilibrio** equilibrio mas. (*pagkitimbang; pagkamatatag syn.*)

**eklipse** eclipse mas. (*laho syn.*) eclipsar verb (*the partial or complete hiding from view of an astronomical*)

**eko** eco mas. (*alingawngaw syn. the repetition of a sound caused by the reflection*)

**ekolohiyal** ecológico (*the study of the relationships between living organisms and their interactions with their natural or developed environment*) **ekologista** ecologista mas. at fem.

**ekonomya** económico (*relating to economics, or the economy or business activities of a country*) **ekonomista** economista mas. at fem.

**ekosistema** ecosistema mas.

**eksplenasyon** explicación fem. (*paliwanag syn. a statement giving reasons for something or details of something*)

**eksakto** exacto (*huno; ganap syn.*)

**eksaminasyon** examen mas. (*pag-sisiyasat syn. the process of looking at and considering something carefully with the idea of learning something*)

**eksema** eczema fem. (*naknak syn. an inflammation of the skin characterized by reddening and*)

## entresuwelo

- itching and the formation of scaly or crusty patches that may leak fluid)*
- eksperimento** experimento *mas.*
- eksperto** experto (-a) *mas.(fem.)*  
(*dalubhasa syn.*)
- ekshibitsyon** exposición *fem.*  
(*itanghal syn. a public display, usually for a limited period*)
- ekskomunikasyon** excomulgar  
(*exclude somebody from Christian community*)
- ekslusibo** exclusivo *adjective* (*hindik kasama; maliban; pili syn.*)
- eksodus** exodo *mas.* (*paglisian ng malaking bilang ng mga tao; a departure of many people*)
- eksterminahin** exterminate (*completely destroy*)
- ektarya** hectárea *fem.* 100 ares o 10,000 sq m (2.471 acres)
- ekwidente** ecuación (*a mathematical statement that two expressions, usually divided by an equal sign, are of the same value*)
- ekwardor** ecuador *mas.* (*likhang isip na guhit na naghahati sa daigdig sa dalawang agkstulad na bahagi*)
- ekwikumento** equipo *mas.* (*necessary items*)
- elastiko** elástico (*nababanat syn.*)
- elegansya** airoSIDAD *fem.* **elegante** makisig; magara *syn.* elegancia *f.*
- eleksyon** elección *fem.* **elektor** elector(a) *mas.(fem.)* **mangahalal** votante *mas.* *at fem.* **gusto pa; pilin pa** elegir **maghatal** decidir hacer algo
- elektika** eléctrico **elektisidad** electricidad *fem.* **elektrisista** electricista *mas.* *at fem.* **elektronika** electrónica *fem.* **elektrono** electrónico *mas.*
- elemento** elemento *mas.* (*kalikasan syn.*)
- elepante** elefante *mas.* (*gadya syn. garing* marfil *mas.*)
- elise** hélice *fem.* (*revolving shaft on ship or aircraft*)
- embahador** embajador(a) *mas.* (*fem.*) **embahada** embajada *fem.*
- embargo** embargo *mas.* (*Pagbabawal ng pamahalaan sa mga bapor na makapasok o makalabas ng puwesto.*)
- embudo** chimenea *fem.* (*structure for venting gas or smoke*)
- embutido** embutido *mas.* (*longganisa; suriso; a tube of animal intestine with finely chopped meat*)
- emerhensiya** emergencia *fem.* **sa emerhensiya** en caso de emergencia
- emigrante** emigrante *mas.* *at fem.* (*mandayuhan syn.*) **mandayuhan mangibang-lupain** emigrar **emigrasyon** emigración *fem.*
- emosyon** emoción *fem.* (*damdam-in syn.*) **emosyonal** sentimental **bunga ng damdamin** emotivo
- empanada** *fem.* empanada; in Spanish, Filipino, or Latin American cuisine, a turnover with a spicy filling or in Mexican cuisine, one with a sweet filling
- emperador** emperador *mas.* (*an absolute ruler or commander*)
- empleado** empleado(-a) *mas.(fem.)*
- empleyo** empleo *mas.* **Ang may patrabaho.** empresario(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*)
- enerhya** energía *fem.* (*power supply or source*)
- Enero** enero *mas.* (*the first month of the year, lasting 31 days*) **Magbabakasyon kami sa Enero.** Tenemos vacaciones en enero.
- engkanto** hada *fem.* **kuwento tungkol sa mga engkanto** de hadas
- engkuwentro** encuentro (*pagkikita; pagsasalubong; pagtagapo*)
- ensalada** ensalada *fem.* (*mixture of raw vegetables*)
- ensayo** entrenamiento *mas.* (*acquiring of skill, improving of fitness* )
- entablado** andén *mas.* plataforma *fem.* (*plataporma syn.*)
- entrada** entrada *fem.* (*pasukan; intras syn.*) **entrada ng teatro** entrada en escena
- entresuwelo** entresuelo *mas.* (*a*

## entsupe

*low story, especially one between the first floor and the second floor in a building)*

**entsupe** toma de corriente

**epidemya** epidemia fem. (*salot syn. sakit na nakahahawa na mabilis kualat*)

**epika** épica fem. (*mahabang tula tungkol sa kabayanahan*)

**epilepsiya** epilepsia fem. (*a medical disorder involving episodes of irregular electrical discharge in the brain*)

**erehe** hereje mas. fem. (*a holder or adherent of an opinion or belief that contradicts established religious teaching*) **maling pana-nampalataya** herejia fem. (*belief that contradicts established religious teaching*)

**eriso** erizo mas. (*a small animal that has a round body with stiff spines on the back*)

**ermitanyo** ermitaña fem. anacoreta mas. (*taon namumuhay nang tahimik at mag-isa; eremit syn.*)

**eronautika** aeronáutico (*Karunungan hinggil sa pagpapalipad ng eroplano.*)

**eroplano** avión mas. **eroplanong pambomba** cazabombardero mas. **eroplanong dagat** hidro; hidroavión mas.

**erotika** erótico (*makamundo syn.*) (*sining o literatura na ang pokus ay seksual na relasyon o pag-ibig*)

**eskuwelahan** escuela fem. (*paaralan syn. institution for teaching children*)

**espiya** espia mas. fem. (*batyaw; ispyha; somebody employed to obtain secret information*)

**epelto** efecto mas. (*isagawa syn.*) **sa epelto** en efecto

**eskabetse** agrí dulce (*containing sugar and vinegar flavorings*)

**eskarlata** escarlata (*matingkad na pulsa na may hiwatig na kulay-kahel*) scarlet fever (*lagnat na nakahahawa na kakabit ay pulang*)

*pamamantal sa katawan at pang-angaliskis ng balat)*

**eskinita** alameda fem. (*kalyehon; makipot na daan; a wide street*)

**Espanya** España fem. (*country in southwestern Europe on the Iberian Peninsula, east of Portugal. Language: Spanish Currency: euro Capital: Madrid Population: 40,000,000 Area: 505,990 sq km 195,364 sq mi Official name: Kingdom of Spain*)

**espanyola** española **espanyol** español (*castila syn.*)

**espiritista** espiritista mas. (*a person who believes that the dead communicate with the living*) **ka-banalan** espiritual (*devotion to spiritual things*)

**estado** estado mas. (*a country or nation*)

**estambre** bramante mas. (*habin*)

**estante** mas. estante; a flat, usually rectangular board on which things are stored or displayed

**estanyador** soldador mas. (*a tool with a point that is heated for melting and applying solder*) **mag-hinang** soldar (*to join together by hammering or pressing while soft and hot*)

**estatuwa** estatua fem. (*bantayog; a three-dimensional image*)

**estero** estuario mas. desembocadura fem. (*section of a river meeting the sea; wawa; bunganga ng ilog*)

**estribor** adj. estribor; kanang paring ng bapor

**estudy** estudio mas. (*nagaral syn.*)

**estudante** estudiante mas. at fem. at college, university alumno (-a) mas. (fem.) at high school

**estranghero** extranjero(-a) mas. (fem.) advenediza (*dayuhan; banya; tagaibang bayan syn.*)

**etika** ética fem. (*tuntunin ng moralidad*)

**etiqueta**<sup>1</sup> etiqueta fem. (*informative item attached to something*)

**etiqueta**<sup>2</sup> manera fem. modo mas. (*Magandang kaugalian. (Tuntunin ng kagandahan-asal.)*)

**etimolohiya** etimología (*the study of the origins of words or parts of words and how they have arrived at their current form and meaning*)

**etnolohiya** etnología fem. (*the scientific comparison of different cultures*)

**eto** aquí está (near me) used to introduce or point to someone or something (heto syn.) **Eto ang sulat.** Aquí está la carta.

**eukariste** eucharist; Holy Communion

**ewan** no conocida **Ewan ko.** No lo sé. **Ewan namin.** No lo sabemos. (excl. you) **Ewan natin.** No lo sabemos. (incl. you) **Ewan raw niya.** Dijo que no sabía. ella dijo que no sabía. **Ewan raw nila.** Dijo que no sabía. ella dijo que no sabía. **Ewan ko kung sino.** No se quién. **Ewan ko kung bakit.** No se porque.

# G

**G.** abbr. Ginoo; Señor; sr

**gaan** facilidad fem. (*dali; aliwan*)

**gaano** cómo, cuánto adverb used to ask or report questions or to introduce statements about the manner in which something happens or is done **Gaano kang katagal sa Manila?** ¿Cuánto tiempo llevas en Manila? **Gaanong kalayo ang bahay ni Mario?** ¿A qué distancia está la casa de

Marios? **Gaano kang katagal sa Maynila?** ¿Cuánto tiempo estarás en Manila? **Gaanong kabilis na tumatakbo ang kabayo?** ¿Qué tan rápido corre el caballo?

**gaba** grava fem. (*kaskaho* syn. small stones used for paths)

**gabara** barcaza fem. (*lantsa* syn.)

**gabay** barandilla fem. (*hand-rail*)

**gabi** tarde; noche f **magandang gabi**

buenas fem. pl. noches **sa gabí** por la tarde/noche **kagabi** anteanoche **nasa gabi** de noche, por la noche

**gadgaran** rallador mas. (*himayan*)

**gagamba** araña fem. **Bahay ng gagamba.** telaraña fem. tela fem. de araña (*lawalawa* syn.)

**gagawa** construir, edificar (*to make a structure by joining parts*)

**gago** adj. estúpida (feminin) estúpido(maskulin) (*bobo, hangal, ugok, tanga, boba, gago*) lacking intelligence or common sense.

**Gago ka!** ¡Tonto!

**gahasa** impetuoso (*acting impulsively*)

**galabok** polvo mas. (*loose dry particles*) **maalikabok** polvoriento

**galamay** tentáculo mas. (*long flexible organ*)

**galang** deferencia fem. educado

**galante** galante; caballeroso (*maginoo* syn. *courteous and thoughtful, especially toward women*)

**galaksy** galaxia (*malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan*)

**galauran** canoa fem. (*a lightweight boat, pointed at each end*)

**galerya** galería fem. *palko; tanghalan* (*koleksyon ng sining para itanghal*)

**galing**<sup>1</sup> talento mas. (*an unusual natural ability to do something well*)

**galing**<sup>2</sup> desde preposition (*a preposition used to indicate the source or beginning of something, in terms of location, context, or time*)

**Saan galing iyan?** ¿De dónde lo sacaste? **Galing sa Mindoro si Maria.** María viene de Mindoro.

**Anong oras ang dating ng bus galing sa Batangas?** ¿Cuándo llegan los autobuses desde Batangas? **galing (sa) Maynila** vi-

niendo de Manila **galing doon** vi-

## galit

- lates son de Bélgica.
- galit** enfadado, enojado (*a strong feeling of grievance and displeasure*) **poot na galit** estar enfadado o enojado con alguien **agalitan** ira fem. saña **galit na galit** estar que arde
- galong** una jarra de agua
- galauran** piragua fem. (*a light-weight boat, pointed at each end, that can be paddled*)
- gamit** utilizar, usar **gamitin** de segunda mano **kapakipakinabang** útil **kahalaga** útil **walang kabulahan** inútil **tagahatid** usuario **Hindi ko ginagamit.** no sirve de Nada **kahalaga** utilidad fem. **maggagalitin** colérico; *showing or tending to show anger or irritation*
- gamugamo** mariposa fem. nocturna; polilla fem (*night-flying insect*)
- gamusa** piel de ante
- gamut** medicina fem. medicamento
- gana** apetito mas. ganancias fem. pl. gana **ganahin** ganar **pampagana** aperitivo mas. **walang gana** desgana
- ganap** completo; perfecto; absoluto
- ganda** bonito, precioso *latin* lindo **napakaganda** achalay; beautiful and pleasing, belleza fem. a beautiful woman or girl
- ganggrena** gangrena fem. (*local death and decay of soft tissues of the body as a result of lack of blood to the area*)
- ganit** like this one **ganituhin** to do in this way **ganitung-ganito** very much like this
- ganito** método mas.. (*the way how to do; metodo; paraan syn.*)
- Ganon ba?** ¿si es así?
- gansa** ganso mas. oca fem. ánsar mas. **kinikilabutan; kilabot ng balat** ansarino
- ganti**<sup>1</sup> regreso mas. vuelta fem. **gantihan** devolución **gantimpalaan** recompensa fem.
- ganti**<sup>2</sup> venganza; revancha fem. (*punishment that is inflicted in return for a wrong*) **gaganti** como venganza por
- gantimpalang** galardón mas. **gantimpala** galardonar
- gapang** crol mas. **gapanggan** estar abarrotado de
- garahe** garaje mas. **garahihan** estacionamiento mas. con techo cochera fem. (*tayler ng mga sasakyen*)
- garantiyahan** garantizar (*sinasagot guarantee warrant, vouch for syn.*)
- garapon** botella de Leiden fem.
- garing** marfil mas. (*material of elephant's tusks*)
- garison** guarnición fem. (*kampamento; a military post where troops are stationed*)
- garyo** periódico mas. ensacialista (*diyaryo na ang laki ay kalahating karaniwang pahayagan at ang presentasyon ay sa paramagitan ng mga litarato at maiikling balita*)
- gaso** gas mas. **gaso na lason** gas asfixiante **tubig na gaso** gaseosa **parang gaso** gaseoso
- gasolina** gasolina; bencina fem. (*a volatile flammable liquid made from petroleum*)
- gastos** costo; coste mas. estimar el costo de; gasto mas. expensas fem. pl. (*mangkano; puhanan*) **gumastos** gastado
- gasgas** abrasión fem. rascarse **gasgasin** rascarse **gasgasan** rascador mas. (*galos; kamot; guris syn.*)
- gatas** leche fem. ordeñar verb **maraming gatas** con mucha leche **kasamang gatas** con leche **gatas ng mantika** leche de manteca **gatas ng pulbos** leche en polvo **parang gatas** lechoso **daang malagatas** Vía Láctea; malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan **gata ng gatas** crema (*krema syn.*) a high-fat liquid product separated from milk
- gatbat** groove or mark on skin or bark made by twine; rope **gatbatan** to make notches on the edge of something
- gatilyo** gatillo; disparador mas.

## giting

- (gato; kalabilan; small lever that fires a gun)
- gatlang** raya fem. (a short horizontal line (-) used as a punctuation mark, often in place of a comma or colon, or as a sign that a letter or word has been omitted)
- gato** vicio mas. (a tool with two jaws that can be closed by a lever or screw, used to hold an object immobile so that it can be worked on)
- gawa** hacer; hecho **gawain** función fem. **Gawa iyan sa Hapon** hecho en Japón **gawin** acto fem.
- ginagawa ko para sa pera**. Lo hice por el dinero. **gagawin** reconstruir **gumawan** reparar
- gaya** remedio mas. **gayahin** remediar (*imitahin; paggaya* syn.)
- gaya** como (*indicating that two things or people are similar or share some of the same features, qualities, or characteristics*) **Gaya ni Mario si John.** John es como Mario. **Gaya ng pusa' ko ang pusa' mo.** Tu gato es como mi gato. **Gayan si Mario.** Mario es así.
- gayuma** encantador (*panlumay*)
- gene** gene (*the basic unit capable of transmitting characteristics from one generation to the next. It consists of a specific sequence of DNA or RNA that occupies a fixed position locus on a chromosome*)
- genitibo** genitivo mas. (*a grammatical case that affects nouns, pronouns, and adjectives and that usually indicates possession*)
- geto** gueto (*an area of a city lived in by a minority group, especially a rundown and densely populated area lived in by a group that experiences discrimination*)
- gilagid** encia fem. (*flesh around teeth; ngidngid* syn.)
- gilid**<sup>1</sup> borde; esquina fem. rincón mas. **nasa gilid ng** en el rincón
- gilid**<sup>2</sup> lado, junto (*preposition in a position next to or alongside*) **sa/nasa gilid ng** al lado de, junto a
- gilid sa gilid** lado a lado **malapit** al lado
- giling** picar **gilingan** molino
- ginagamot** exorcize (*magpalayas ng masamang espíritu sa pama-magitan ng mga dasal*)
- ginang**<sup>1</sup> amante mas. at fem. (*Inang tahanan. Babaing may-hawak na responsableng tungkulin; kailunya dama fem. )*
- ginang**<sup>2</sup> señora; doña fem. (*courtesy title, used before Christian names*) **si ginang Lopez** la señora López **unang ginang ng bansa** primera dama
- ginataan** a coconut milk pudding with various root vegetables and tapioca pearls
- ginaw** frío **ginawin** tengo frío
- ginebra** ginebra fem. (*a strong colorless alcoholic drink distilled from grain and flavored with juniper berries*)
- giniling** carne fem. picada
- ginoo** señor **ang ginoong Lopez** el señor López; don courtesy title **ang mga si ginoong Lopez** los señores López **oo ginoon!!** isí señor! **ang panginoon** El Señor
- ginto** oro adjective de oro **yari sa ginto** dorado **mina de oro** mina fem. **boda- de oro** bodas fem. pl. de oro
- gira** guerra **sa gira** estar en guerra
- kawal** guerrero mas. **girang atómica** guerra atómica **girang nangbuong mundo** guerra mundial **girang tag-malamig** guerra fría **pagkatapos ng digmaan** posguerra fem.
- girape** jirafa fem. (*animal with very long neck*)
- gisante** guisante mas. (*a round green seed that grows in a pod, eaten as a vegetable*)
- gising** despertarse; despertar **gi-gising ako maaga.** Me levanté temprano.
- guitar** guitarra fem. **gitarista** guitarrista mas. at fem.
- giting** coraje mas. (*tapang; the abi-*

## gitla

lity to face danger)

**gitla** asustar, atemorizar (*gulat; gilalas; manga; baghan; balaghan*)

**gitlapi** inserción fem. (to insert a linking element into a word, *bin-ilí*)

**gitling** guión mas. (a punctuation mark (-) used at the end of a line when a word must be divided or to link the parts of a compound word or phrase)

**gitna**<sup>1</sup> medio (equidistant from the sides, edges, or ends of s.thing)

**sa/nasa gitna' ng** en medio de  
**gitna**<sup>2</sup> adv. centro **nasa gitna ng** en el centro

**glamoroso** atractivo; glamour mas

**glandula** glándula fem. (a cell or group of cells that secretes a specific substance)

**globo** globo mas. esfera fem terráqueo (*bilog na modelo ng mundo na ginagamit upang makita ang ibat ibang lugar at lokasyon ng mga bansa sa daigdig*) **hating-globo** hemisferio (a half north or south of the equator or west or east of the prime meridian)

**gobernador** gobernador(a) mas. (fem.) **gobierno** gobierno mas.  
**gumubyerno** gobernar (*mama-hala; mamuno; to controll by authority*)

**goma** pegamento mas. cola fem. goma fem. **lastiko** gomita fem.

**gondola** góndola fem. (a car or cabin suspended from cables, especially one attached to a ski lift)

**gora** gorro mas. gorra fem. (sombro syn.)

**gorilya** gorila mas. (largest ape)

**grabidad** gravedad fem. (*kalubhaan* syn. the attraction due to gravitation that the Earth or another astronomical object exerts on an object on or near its surface)

**Grabe!** ihalá! (used to express surprise, admiration, wonder, or pleasure)

**gradwasyon** graduación fem. (pag-

tatapos syn. the completion of a course of academic study)

**gramatika** gramática fem. (*balarila* syn. the system of rules by which words are formed and put together to make sentences)

**gramo** gramo mas. (a metric unit of mass, equal to 0.001 kg or equivalent to approximately 0.035 oz. Symbol g)

**granito** granito mas. (a coarse-grained igneous rock made up of feldspar, mica, and at least 20 percent quartz)

**grasya** garbo mas. (*ganda at katumpanan ng pagkilos; maikling panalangin*)

**groto** gruta fem. (*kubeta* syn.)

**grupo** grupo mas. (*pangkat; pulutong* syn.) **lupon** grupúsculo

**gubat** selva fem. (*kakahuyan* syn.)  
**masinsing kasukalan** jungla fem. bosque mas.

**guhit** forrar **guhitán** no estar dispuesto a hacer algo

**guisante** guisante mas. Latin America arveja fem. México chícharo mas.

**gulang** edad fem. **kagulang** grupo mas. de edades **nasa katang-haliang-gulang** de edad ya madura

**gulat**<sup>1</sup> shock mas. impresión fem. chocar **gulatin** estar en estado de shock; chocante

**gulat**<sup>2</sup> sorpresa (*taka; mangha; gitla; pagkabigl* syn.) **kagulat-gulat** sor presivo

**gulay** hortaliza fem. verduras fem. pl. legumbre fem. **taong maka-**

**gulay** vegetariano(-a) mas. (fem.)

**gulo** problema mas. problemas mas. pl. desorden mas. agitación fem. **basagulero** alborotador(a) mas. (fem.) **magulo** problemático **anggulo** saña

**gulod** cumbre fem. **itaas ng burol** cima (*toktok; taluktok; tuktok*)

**gulong** rueda fem. rodar (*gilong* syn.) **magpagulong** rodante

**gulugod** columna fem. vertebral espinazo mas. (*ispinal; likod lakas*

## halaan

*at tibay ng loob; skeletal axis protecting spinal cord)*  
**gulung-gulungan** laringe fem.  
*(the cartilaginous box-shaped part of the respiratory tract between the level of the root of the tongue and the top of the trachea)*  
**guluhin** ruina fem. restos mas. pl.  
**gumala** caminata fem. paseo mas.  
vagar; deambular  
**gumamit** detentar; calzar **ginagamit** calzarse  
**gumapas** cosechar  
**gumayuma** encantar  
**gumising** despertarse  
**gumulo** lío mas. maraña fem.  
**gumusot** alterar, enfadar  
**gunaw** diluvio mas. devastar  
**guni-guni** alucinación fem. (*kinik-nita; false sense perception*)  
**gunting** tijeras fem. pl. **guntigin**  
tijeretada; tijeretear  
**gurang** vejez fem. (*old age; old story; gulang syn.*)  
**guro** maestro(-a) mas.(fem.) pre-

ceptor mas. (*maestra(-o) syn.*) profesora f **Ako ay guro**. Soy profesora.  
**gusali** construcción fem. estructurar verb. (*the building of s.thing*)  
**gusto** gusta(o) **Gusto kong siya** me gusta **gusto kong ito**. Esto es lo que quiero. **Alin gusto mo?** ¿Cuál te gustó más? **Hindi ko gusto** No me gusta.  
**gutom** hambriento mas. **gutumin** pasar hambre; morir de inanición o hambre **gutom ako**. tengo hambre **gutom na gutom** voraz; tener un hambre canina **magutom tayo** tenemos hambre  
**guyam** hormiga (*langgam syn. insect living in colonies*)  
**guwantes** guante mas. (*a shaped covering for the hand*)  
**guwapo-a** guapo, atractivo (*pogi*)  
**guardiya** guardia mas. at fem. guarda mas. at fem. (*bantay; tanod; sentinel syn.*)  
**guwarnisyon** harness; a set of leather straps fitted to a horse

## H

**Ha!** cortar con Tapos na!  
**haba** longitud; pedazo fem.  
**habang** mientras; durante; during the time that; in the time that  
**Habang nag-aaral sila.** Mientras ellos estaban aprendiendo. **Ha-bang nandito si Mario.** Mientras Mario estuvo aquí.  
**habang-daan** a lo largo; preposition (*indicating that something is situated or moves over all or part of the length of something*)  
**habi** tejer; (*maghabi; maglala syn.*)  
**habihero** tejedor mas. **habihin** tejedura; zigzaguar  
**habilog** oval, ovalado adjective (*hugis-itlog; tabas-itlog syn.*)  
**habin** hilo mas. (*sinulid; hapin*) **na-wala ang habin** perder el hilo de  
**habing** making nets  
**habol** posdata fem. (*dagdag syn.*)

**hagdan** escalera fem. **hagdan ta-kasan sa sunog** escalera de incendios  
**hadlang** barricada fem. estorbo mas. obstáculo mas. bloqueo mas. bloquear verb (*hadlang; harang; halang; sagabal syn.*)  
**hagis**<sup>1</sup> tirar; echar **hagisan** tirar; echarse *Latin America* botar (*send something from hand*)  
**hagis**<sup>2</sup> bolada fem. lance **humagis** lanzamiento mas.  
**hagupitan** látigo mas. (*a flexible rod, length of rope, or thin strip of leather attached to a handle*)  
**hahatid** suministro; abastecimiento  
**hakbang** escalón mas. paso mas. peldaño fem. **hakbang hakbang** paso a paso  
**Hala!** seguir adelante!  
**halaan** mejillón mas. (*an edible*

## halaga

bivalve mollusk)

- halaga** coste; costo; precio *mas.*  
valor **ang pinakamahusay na halaga para sa pera** ofrecer buena relación calidad-precio  
**halalan** elección fem. (*eleksyon syn.*) **maghalal** electo **mang-hahalal** elector *mas.*  
**halaman** planta fem. plantar **verb taniman** plantación fem. **bakod na halaman** seto *mas.* (*halamang bakod; a close-set row of bushes*)  
**halay** obscenidad fem. inmoral (*ka-laswaan; kasalaulaan syn.*)  
**halaya** mermelada fem. (*a spread made from fruit boiled with sugar*)  
**halea** jalea fem. (*a transparent protein material made from boiling animal hides, bone, and cartilage that forms a firm gel when mixed with water*)  
**halik** beso *mas.* besar **verb Hali ka!** iVen!  
**halika** venir; ir *ng kotse, bus* llegar, venir **balik** volver **taga saan ka** venir de; ser de **pasok** entrar  
**Hali ka na!** ientre!, iadelante!  
**halimaw** monstruo *mas.* (*ugly terrifying being; (ganid; malupit)*)  
**halimbawa** muestra (*muwestra; a small amount or part of something, used as an example of the character, features, or quality of the whole*)  
**haling gabi** medianoche **sa haling gabi** a medianoche **gabi** noche  
**halo** mezcla fem. mixto **haluan** mezcla **pinaghalo** brebaje *mas.*  
**ang pinaghalo** mixtura fem. potaje *mas.*  
**halos** casi adverb (*nearly; not exactly, not yet, or not in fact, but very close to being or happening as described*) **halos lahat** sobre todo; principalmente **Halos mahulog si Mario.** Mario casi se cae.  
**hamak** ingrato, penoso (*aba syn. from the air; a vapor*) **ang mga hamak na tao** canalla fem. chusma *mas.*

**hamaka** hamaca fem. (*duyan syn.*)

**hamburger** hamburguesa fem.

**hamon** jamón *mas.* (*meat cut from the thigh of the hind leg of a hog after curing by salting or smoking*)

**hampasin** derrotar, ganar a

**hampaslupa** vagabundo(-a) *mas.* (*fem.*) (*palaboy syn. lagalag at walang palagiang tirahan o trabaho*)

**hanap** búsqueda fem. hallar **hana-pin** investigación fem. **maha-hanap** hallazgo

**hanay** boga(r) (*to propel a boat across water by using oars*)

**handa** ya adverb; listo, preparado (*preparado; laan; nakahain syn.*)

**handa na** preparar algo **handa na ko** prepararse **ihahanda; pag-hahanda** preparación fem.

**hangal** estupidez fem. (*tanga syn.*)

**hangga't** siempre y cuando

**hangaan** admirar verb (*mamangha; kamanghaan; manggilas; magtaka; pagtakahin syn.*)

**hangdan** arriba; hacia arriba (*taas mataas syn.*)

**hanggahan** frontera fem. limitar con (*bingit*) **sa unahan** delante

**hanggang** hasta preposition (*up to a time or event, but not afterward*)

**Adiyos, hanggang bukas.** Adiós, hasta mañana. **hindi hanggang Biernes** no antes del viernes **ng Lunes hanggang Biernes** so

desde el lunes hasta el viernes

**Hanggan bukas!** ite veo mañana!

**hanggang noong Biernes** hasta el viernes pasado **hanggang alas nuwebe** hasta las 9 en punto

**hanggang (sa) Maynila** hasta manila **mula rito hanggang doon** de aquí para allá **hanggang sa Lunes** hasta el próximo lunes

**hanggang noong Lunes** hasta el lunes pasado **hanggang noong Enero** hasta enero pasado **hanggang kahapon** hasta ayer **hanggang ngayon** hasta hoy **hanggang bukas** hasta mañana

**Hanggang kailan?** Hasta cuando?

**hangin** viento *mas.* aire *mas.* **Ma-**

## haykap

**hangin sa labas.** al aire libre **ma-**  
**hangin** borrasca fem. **bagyong**  
borrascoso **mahangin** chubasco  
**ipo ipo ng hangin** torbellino mas.  
**bugso ng hangin** racha **mahan-**  
**gin na** hace mucho  
**hangus-hangos** sin preio also,  
without prior notice  
**hapag** mesa fem. (*la-mesa syn.*)  
**hapay** inclinación fem. (*laylay syn.*)  
**hapbat** de nuevo adverb  
**hapon**<sup>1</sup> mediodía mas. **sa hapon**  
al mediodía **kahapon** tarde fem.  
**sa kahapon** por la tarde **itong**  
**kahapon** esta tarde **magadang**  
**hapon** buenas tardes  
**Hapon**<sup>2</sup> japonesa fem. **hapones**  
japonés  
**hapunan** cena fem. *Latin America*  
comida fem. the food served for a  
dinner **maghahapunan** cenar  
**harang** bloqueo mas. Bloquear verb  
(*hadlang; halang; sagabal syn.*)  
**harap**<sup>1</sup> portada; fachada fem.  
**harap**<sup>2</sup> delante (*the area, section,*  
*or position just ahead of, close to,*  
*or at the forward part of some-*  
*thing*) **sa/nasa harap ng** delante de  
**ang kotse nasa harapan** el  
coche de delante  
**hardin** jardín mas. **hardinero** afi-  
cionado(-a) mas.(fem.) a la jardi-  
nería; hortelana fem. **kindergar-**  
**ten** jardín de la infancia **su** jardín  
zoológico  
**hari** rey mas. **kaharian** reino mas.  
**harihatian** déspota mas. at fem.  
**reyna** reina fem. **ang nanay ng**  
**reyna** reina **maghari** reinar  
**Hari ka na!** ivámonos!  
**harina** harina fem. **pandikit ng**  
**harina at pulut** alcuzcuz mas.  
**harmonya** armonía fem. (*pagka-*  
*kaisa; pagkakasundo; masarap na*  
*pagsasamahan syn.*)  
**hasaan** lima fem. **hasaan para**  
**sa kuko** lima para las uñas  
**hasahaha** caballa fem. (*a bony oily*  
*fish with a greenish blue body*)  
**hasang** branquia fem. (breathing  
organ of fish)  
**hasik** sembrar **humasik** sembradu-

ra **tagahasik** sembrador mas.  
**hati** dividir (*to separate or split*  
*something into two or more parts*)  
**hatian** igual  
**hatid** repartir **minsahe** dar; servir  
**hatinggabi** medianoche fem. **sa**  
**hatinggabi** a medianoche  
**hating-globo** hemisferio (*a half*  
*north or south of the equator or*  
*west or east of the prime merid-*  
*ian*)  
**hatol** fallo mas: (*hatol ng hurado;*  
*jury decision*)  
**hatsing** estornudo mas. estornudar  
verb (*make sneeze*)  
**hawa** infectar **hawahan** infectarse  
**hindí mahahawa** inmune **maka-**  
**hawa** infección fem. (*pagkaka-*  
*hawa sa pamamagitanng pagka-*  
*dikit sa maysakit; sugat at iba pa*)  
**nakakahawa** contagioso **maha-**  
**wa** contaminar **ihiwalay sa iba;**  
**magkuwarentenas** cuarentena  
fem.  
**hawak** llevar empuñar (*a holding*  
*action*) **hawakan mo aking ka-**  
**may** dame la mano  
**hawakan** asidero mas. empuñadu-  
ra fem. (*puluhan; a device for hol-*  
*ding something firmly*) **sa** pinto  
manilla fem. **sa maleta asa** fem. **sa**  
**kutsilyo, kawali** mango mas.  
**Huwag mo akong hawakan!**  
¡No me toques!  
**hawla** jaula fem. gayola fem. **haw-**  
**la ng ibon** jaula fem. para pá-  
jaros  
**hawong** tazón de sopa de madera  
**Hay!** exclamación de greeting  
**hayaan** dejar, permitir **hayaan**  
**mo ako** mucho menos **hali ka na**  
vamos **hayaan mo na** isuéltaire!  
**hayagan** reconocer (*lantaran; ipi-*  
*nagtapat; ipinagtatapat syn.*)  
**hayan** hay (near you) used to  
introduce or point to someone or  
something (*ayan syn.*)  
**Hayan!** allí, ahí, allá  
**haykap** virus (*bayrus; a submicro-*  
*copic parasitic particle of a nucleic*  
*acid surrounded by protein that*

## haydropobiya

*can only replicate within a host cell)*

**haydropobiya** rabia (*rabies; an often fatal viral disease that affects the central nervous systems of most warm-blooded animals and is transmitted in the saliva of an infected animal*)

**Hay naku.** iay, Dios mio! expresses resignation or irritation, depending on the intonation)

**haynayan** biología fem. (*the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions; bayologi syn.*) **haynaya-non** biólogo(-a) mas. (fem.)

**hayop** animal mas. alimaña fem. bicho mas. **hayop na sumususo** mamífero mas. **napakahayop** res fem. **hayop na nagngangatngat** roedor mas.

**hayun** hay (*far from you and me*) used to introduce or point to some one or something (*ayun syn.*)

**Hayun!** iAhí! iAhí está!

**He!** icallate!

**helikopter** helicóptero mas. (*an aircraft without wings that moves by means of large blades rotors*)

**helyum** helio mas. (*a nonflammable inert gaseous element that is colorless and odorless Symbol He*)

**Helo!** iholá!

**helmit** casco mas. (*hard protective head covering*)

**hene** generalmente (*the basic unit capable of transmitting characteristics from one generation to the next. It consists of a specific sequence of DNA or RNA that occupies a fixed position locus on a chromosome*)

**henesis** genesis fem. (*the time or circumstances of something's coming into being; a book of the Bible, in which the creation of the world is described*)

**hernal** gerneral mas. (*high ranking officer*)

**henetika** genética (*the branch of biology that deals with heredity and genetic variations*)

**henyo** genio mas. (*pantas; paham*)

**heograpiya** geografía fem. Pag-aaral tungkol sa kaugnayan ng katangian piskal ng lupa at ng mga gawain ng tao

**heologiya** geología fem. (*the study of the structure of the Earth or another planet, especially its rocks, soil, and minerals, and its history and origins*)

**heometriya** geometría fem. (*the branch of mathematics that is concerned with the properties and relationships of points, lines, angles, curves, surfaces, and solids*)

**hepo** hipopotamo mas. (*a large amphibious animal*)

**herniya** hernia fem. (*a condition in which part of an internal organ projects through the wall of the cavity that contains it especially the projection of the intestine from the abdominal cavity*)

**heroina** heroína fem. (*a white powder derived from morphine that is a highly addictive narcotic drug*)

**sugapa sa heroin** heroinómana fem.

**heto** hay (*near me*) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*heto syn.*) **Heto ang sulat.** Aquí está la carta.

**Heto!** iaquí está!

**higa** estar **higaan** colchón mas.

**higbig** grito mas. (*a loud shout, scream, or cry*)

**higit** más (*a greater or additional amount or degree*) **higit pang mga gulay kaysa sa karne** más verduras que carne **humigit-kumulang** más o menos

**higpit** rigor mas. (*severity or harshness; pagkamahigpit syn.*)

**higop** sorbo mas. sorber verb (*sup-sop; sipsip; hithit; hitit syn.*)

**hilhil** carcajada fem. (*the sound or an act of laughing*)

**hihinaan** cocer a fuego lento (*sum-ulak syn.*)

## **hindi labis**

**hikahos** indigente; estar en la miseria

**hika** asma fem. (*a disease of the respiratory system, sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest; asma; hingal*)

**hikaw** pendiente mas. (*arilos syn.*) arete mas. (*a piece of jewelry worn on the ear*)

**hikab** bostezar **bostezo** humikap

**hila** tirón mas. (*batak; pagbatak; hatak; paghatak; higit; kaladkad syn.*) **hilahin** arrastrar

**hilabot** pavor mas. (*sindak; takot; kilabot; pangilabot syn.*) **tum-akot ng lubha** pavoroso

**hilatsa** tejido m (*himaymay; a substance forming the parts of animals or plants*)

**hilaw** crudo adjective (*hindi luto; sariwa; bubot; hindi hinog syn.*)

**hilik** roncar **humilik** ronquido

**hiling** deseo mas. (*to have a strong feeling of wanting something to happen or wanting to have s.th.*)

**hilo** vértigo mas. (*liyo; pagkaliyo; lula; sawan syn.*) **pakiramdam ko nahihilo**. Tengo mareos.

**himala** milagro mas. maravilla fem.

**napakamaganda** a maravilla, a las mil maravillas

**himaymay** tejido m (*hilatsa; a substance forming the parts of animals or plants*)

**himbuluyog** picadura fem.

**himig** melodía fem. (*melodya syn.*) **himod** lamedura fem. **himurin** lamer verb

**himpapalis** golondrina fem. (*lumunok; lumulon syn.*)

**himulmol** espuma fem. (*mass of bubbles of air on the surface of a liquid*)

**himuti** final picking of fruits from trees following previous pickings

**hina** débil **kahinaan** debilidad f

**hinahangaan** ídolo mas. (*idolo, s.b. or s.th. greatly admired or loved, often to excess*)

**hinaharap** futuro mas. (*the tense*

*used to refer to events that are going to happen; kinabukasan syn.) porvenir mas. sa darating na panahon* en el futuro, en el porvenir, en lo porvenir

**hinahon** compostura fem. (*kalamigan ng loob; katiwasasayan*)

**hinanakit** rencor; queja fem.

**hindi** no adverb (*forming negatives*)

**hindi aktibo** inactivo adjective (*take no action*)

**hindi alam** desconocido adjective

**hindi mahahawa** inmune (*protected from getting a disease because of natural resistance*)

**hindi basahin** ilegible (*impossible or very difficult to read*)

**hindi bayat** remunerado *sa trabaho impago mas.*

**hindi dapat** excesivo

**hindi dumating** predeterminado

**hindi guluhin** ininterrumpido

**hindi hiling** imprudente adjective

**hindi hiyang** inadaptado adjective

**hindi importante** poco importante

**hindi interesado** desinteresado (*indifferent, not interested*)

**hindi kailanman** nunca **Hindi ko kailanman sa Manila**. Nunca he estado en Manila.

**hindi kalkulado** incalculable (*too great or numerous to be measured*)

**hindi kaliktsasan** peligroso

**hindi kalusugan** enfermizo

**hindi kasal** soltero adjective (*not joined by marriage*)

**hindi katangihan** sin titulación

**hindi kilala** impopular (*not liked by the general public*)

**hindi kompleto** incompleto (*not yet finished or fully developed*)

**hindi korekto** incorrect (*wrong, false, or inaccurate*)

**hindi kusa** involuntario (*kinukusa; sinasadya o tinitkis; laban sa loob required or exacted against somebody's will or wishes; not controlled or controllable by the mind*)

**hindi labis** moderado (*small or slight, reasonable*)

## **hindi limitado**

**hindi limitado** ilimitado (*without limits, restrictions, or controls*)  
**hindi loyal** desleal *adjective* (*showing a lack of loyalty to s.b. or s.th.*)  
**hindi maaaring** increíble *adjective*  
**hindi mabaluktot** inflexible  
**hindi mabilang** incalculable (*too great or numerous to be measured*)  
**hindi mabuti** indiscreto; mal  
**hindi magagapi** invencible (*too strong to ever be defeated*)  
**hindi magamit** sin usar  
**hindi mahusay** incompetencia *fem.*  
**hindi maipahayag** indescriptible  
**hindi makasarile** generoso (*willing to give money, help freely*)  
**hindi makatao** inhumano  
**hindi makatwiran** irracional (*contrary to or lacking in reason or logic*)  
**hindi maliwanag** expresarse mal  
**hindi mansukat** abismo *mas.*  
**hindi marinig** inaudible (*not loud enough to be heard*)  
**hindi masaya** infeliz; descontento (*not cheerful or joyful*)  
**hindi masira** irrompible  
**hindi masisira** indestructible  
**hindi masuwerte** infortunado  
**hindi mapaniwalaan** increíble (*impossible or very difficult to believe*)  
**hindi matanda** menor; pequeño  
**hindi mataya** inestimable (*too great to calculate*)  
**hindi na ninigarilyo** no fumador (*a* *mas. (fem.)*)  
**hindi nagbabago** invariablemente  
**hindi nag ahit** sin afeitar  
**hindi nagpaparaan** intolerable (*impossible to bear*)  
**hindi natutunaw** irresoluble  
**hindi okopado** desocupado  
**hindi pabor** discrepar; no estar de acuerdo  
**hindi pagkadumi** estreñimiento *mas.* (*a condition in which a person or animal has difficulty in eliminating solid waste from the body and the feces are hard and dry*)

**hindi palakaibgan** antipático  
**hindi panatag** sin decidir  
**hindi patas** injusto (*not just or fair*) **ito ay hindi patas** eso no es justo  
**hindi perfekto** imperfecto (*having a fault or defect*)  
**hindi pinsala** salir ileso  
**hindi produktibo** improductivo  
**hindi proteksyon** desprotegido, sin protección  
**hindi pumasok** ausente *adjective*  
**hindi puro** impuro *adjective* (*unclean because containing s.thing*)  
**hindi puwede** prohibir; no saber hacer algo  
**hindi respektó** falta *fem.* de respeto  
**hindi satispado** insatisfactorio (*not adequate, acceptable, or satisfying*)  
**hindi sigurado** inseguro *adjective*  
**hindi tama** inexacto *adjective* (*not entirely accurate*)  
**hindi tapos** inacabado *adjective* (*not completed satisfactorily*)  
**hindi tiwala** desconfianza *fem.*  
**hindi totoo** falso *adjective*  
**hindi trabaho** desempleado  
**hindi unlad** fracasado  
**hinga** respiración *fem.* **hingahan** aspirar, inspirar **hingahin** espirar  
**walang hinga** llegar sin respiración, llegar jadeando **hingal** ahogo *mas.* jadear  
**hingan** cama *fem.* (*kama syn.*)  
**hinglalaki** pulgar *mas.* (*thickest digit on human hand*)  
**hiniga** señal *fem.* **pirma** firma *fem.*  
**hinimatay** despomarse (*gumuho; matibag; bumagsak syn.*)  
**hinog** maduro; madurar *adjective* sazón *fem.* (*panahong nasa rurok ng katanyagan*) **ang mga sagin ay hindi hinog** Los plátanos estaban verdes.  
**Hintay!** esperadme!  
**hintay** espera *fem.* **hintayan** sala *fem.* de espera **hintayin** esperar **sa tamang edad** llevo siglos esperando **hintay sa aguardar**  
**hinto** estancia *fem.* Latin America

- estadía fem.
- hintuturo** dedo mas. índice mas. (*the finger next to the thumb*)
- hintuin** interrumpir (*disturb somebody*)
- hinuhain** espeacular (*consider possibilities*)
- hipag** cuñada fem. (*sister-in-law*)
- hipan** soplar; sonar **hipanan**; **sin-ga** sonarse (la nariz) **hipan mo** apagar
- hipo** hipopótamo mas. (*large amphibious African mammal*)
- hipon** gamba fem. (*an edible sea animal resembling a shrimp*) **ma-laking hipon** langostino mas. Latin America camarón mas.
- hiram** tomar prestado; prestar (*let somebody borrow s.thing*) **man-gungahiram** prestamista **maghiram** prestación
- hirap** difícil adjective (*hard to do*) **mahirap** difficilmente **napakahirap** dificultar
- hirasol** achahual mas. Mexico (*tall plant with yellow-rayed flowers*)
- hirero** herrero mas. (*panday syn. somebody who makes or repairs metal objects*)
- hiringgilya** jeringuilla fem. (*an instrument for withdrawing and ejecting fluids*)
- hispaniko** hispánico **hispanidad** hispanidad **hispanismo** hispanismo
- hita** muslo mas. pierna fem. (*the part of the leg between the hip and knee*)
- hitad** lascivious; flirtatious women (*landi; kiri syn.*)
- hitano** gitano mas. (*somebody with nomadic lifestyle*)
- hiwa**<sup>1</sup> corte mas. incisión fem. (*cut made in something*) **hiwalay** separación fem. **hiwa sa labas** recortar **putol ng** talar, cortar **hi-wahan** cortadora fem. **hiwain** fem. **naghiihiwa** cortar
- hiwa**<sup>2</sup> rebana **tinapay** (*sice of fish meat or cake*) fem. **pastilya** trozo mas. **keso** loncha fem. **hiwa ng tinapay** pan mas. de molde en
- rebanadas
- hiwalay** separación fem. divorcio mas. (*the act or process of separating things or people*)
- hiwis** inclinarse (*hiwas syn. a slant upward or downward*)
- hiya** tímido adjective oprobio mas. vergüenza fem. Colombia, México ven pena fem. **kahiyahiya** vergonzoso; oprobioso **walang hiya** desvergonzado
- hiyas** joya fem. (*alahas syn. a precious stone*)
- hiyaw** grito mas. gritar verb (*to say or utter something very loudly*)
- horisontal** horizontal (*pahiga syn. parallel to the horizon*)
- hormona** hormona fem. (*a chemical secreted by an endocrine gland or some nerve cells that regulates the function of a specific tissue or organ*)
- hotel** hotel mas. **katulong na bae ng hotel** camarera fem. **Saan ang hotel?** ¿Dónde está el hotel?
- hubad** desnudo adjective **Hubadin mo ang damit mo.** Quite se la ropa. **humubad** en pelota **nahihiya pag nakahubad** remilgo mas.
- hugas** lavado mas. **hugasan** lavarse **sapatilya** arandela fem. **ku-pas** agotado **paghuhugas** ropa fem. limpia **labado** lavabo mas. **huhugas kamay ko** voy a lavarme las manos
- hugis** forma fem. figura fem. (*any; forma syn.*)
- hudya** judía **hudyo** judío
- hukay** zanja fem. hoyo mas. **hukay kayin** cavar
- hukbo** ejército mas. (*sandatahang lakas syn.*)
- hukom** juez mas. at fem. jueza fem juzgar verb **hukuman** tribunal mas. palacio mas. de justicia **mapaghatal** juicio mas. **lupon ng hurado** jurado mas. panghukumang **lupong tagahatol**.
- hula** predecir, pronosticar; augurar (*to say what is going to happen in*

## **hulapi**

- the future)*  
**hulapi** sufijo mas. (*element added at end of word, bil-hin*)  
**huli** <sup>1</sup> parada f. **naghuhuli ng isda** captura; pesca fem. **huluhin** contagioso  
**huli** <sup>2</sup> tarde; atraso (*happening or arriving after an expected or arranged time, atraso syn.*) **ma-huli** atrasarse (*maatraso; balam*) **magadang gabi** ibuenas tardes! **minsan** de tarde en tarde  
**Hulyo** julio mas. (*the seventh month of the year lasting 31 days*)  
**hulog** caerse (*bagsak; laglag syn.*)  
**hulog** caída **huhulog** caído  
**humadlang** dificultar, obstruir, block up  
**humagad** persecución fem. perseguir verb  
**humagupit** azotar, explotar  
**humahanga** impresionante orgulloso; ufano, evoking admiration through size, quality, or skill: grand, imposing, or awesome  
**humalang** bloque, make the movement or flow in difficult or impossible  
**humalo** mezclar, mezclarse, combine or put together to form one substance or mass  
**humawak** sujetar, mantener, an act or manner of grasping something; a grip  
**humiga** sosiego fem. **huminahon** sosegarse; sosegar  
**humingi ng tawad** disculparse, pedir perdón  
**humila** captura fem.  
**huminahon** calmar, tranquilizar;
- volver a uno el alma al cuerpo  
**humula** predecir, pronosticar  
**huni** gorjear chirriar (*siyap syn.*)  
**hunil** chirrido mas. tararear  
**hunyang** camaleón mas. (*a lizard that changes color*)  
**Junyo** junio mas. (*the sixth month of the year, lasting 30 days*)  
**hurado** juez mas. at fem. jueza fem. juzgar verb (*huwes syn.*)  
**hurnohan** horno mas. (*pugon syn.*)  
**hurnohin** cocina **panadero iluto**  
**sa hurno** hornada **panadero** hornera mas.  
**hustisy** justicia fem. **hurista** jurista mas. **hurispudensiya** jurisprudencia fem.  
**husgado** tribunal mas. palacio mas. de justicia (*a place where a court of law is held*)  
**husto** preciso adjective (*kasya; sapat syn.*)  
**huthutan** extorsión fem. (*hingan sa pamamagitan ng pananakot at pamimilit*)  
**huwag** no (*negative adverb do not*)  
**Huwag kayong tatakbo rito.** No corras aquí. **Huwag ka ngang kumain!** ¡No comes!  
**Huwag!** No!  
**Huwebes** jueves mas. (*4th day of week*)  
**huwes** juez mas. at fem. jueza fem juzgar verb (*hukom syn.*)  
**hydrohenya** hidrógeno mas. (*a highly reactive colorless gas, the lightest element and the most abundant in the universe. Source: water Symbol H*)  
**hyena** hiena fem. (*wild animal resembling dog*)

## I

- iba** otro **sa ibang tao** los otros  
**Mas gusto ko ang iba pang mga kulay.** Prefiero otro color. **ang iba pang mga / ang iba** el otro / los otros  
**ibaba** debajo, bajo, abajo (*prepo-*

*sition used to express the concept of being beneath or below something) sa/nasa ibaba ng* debajo de, bajo de **sa ibaba ng tubig** bajo el agua adv. **sa ibaba** abajo, down, below

# DICCIONARIO ESPAÑOL - FILIPINO

## A

**a** sa (*the oblique indirect article, is similar to prepositions in Tagalog, marking things such as location and direction*)

1. place **a la mesa** nasa mesa **al lado de** nasa tabi ng **a la derecha** nasa kanan ng **a casa** sa tirahan/bahay *distance a 2 kilómetros de* sa/nasa 2 kilometro ng
  2. direction **ir a casa** uuwi sa bahay 2. time **¿a qué hora?** Anong oras? **a las 3** sa 3 alas
  3. way, manner **a la española** sa Espanyol na moda **a pie** sa paa
  4. mode, method **poco a poco** Unti-unti **paso a paso** hakbang-hakbang
  5. instrument **girar a mano** kahay naman **a puñetazos** sa pulso
  6. price **a 20 euro el kilo** sa 20 mga yuro ang kilo
  7. intention **¿a qué?** Bakit?
  8. taste, flavor **saber a vinagre** lasa ng suka
  9. dative (**le**) **doy el libro a Juan** Ibinibigay ko ang aklat kay John
  10. personal object **vio a su pareja** Nakita niya ang kanyang ama
- abaceria** tindahan ng pagkain; a store that sells food and other household goods
- abacera(o)** tindahanhero (*fem.*) an owner or manager of a store
- abandono** kapabayaan *mas*.
- abajo** baba; ibaba; sa baba; down, below, underneath **iabajo X!** – down with X!
- abalone** abulon, shellfish with pear-shaped shell
- abandonado** iwanan; left alone without being cared for or supported
- abandonar** kalimutan; abadoahin; iwan; pabayaan; layasan

**abanico** mas. abaniko; pamaypay; a folding semicircular device for waving back and forth in order to cool the face

**abaeca** fem. sandalo/a; light shoe with straps

**abajo** adv. sa ibaba, down, below

**abarrotada** masikip, siksikan; overcrowded; overfilled **el tranvia esta abarrotado de gente** ang trampa ay matao

**abarrotero** tindahanhero; an owner or manager of a store *mas. a fem. South America*

**abastar** hahatid; magtustos; hatiran; pagdadala; to give, sell, or make available something that is wanted or needed

**abastecedor** tagagustos; tagapag-dala *mas. -a fem.*

**abdicar** iwan o talikuran ang trono o mataas na posisyon

**abdomen** tiyan; body section containing stomach *mas.*

**abecé** abakada; alfabeto

**abecedario** abakada; alfabeto

**abeja** pukyutan; laywan *fem.* a honey-making insect **colmena** bahay ng pukyutan *fem.* **abejara** place where beehives are kept and bees are raised for their honey

**abejorro** bubuyog; abeyoro *mas.*

**aberración** *fem.* abnormalidad; pagkalihis sa tamang landasa; departure from what is normal or desirable

**abeto** abeto *mas.* evergreen tree with needle-shaped leaves

**abierto** bukas *past participle of abrir;* not closed or locked; openly expressed

**abismo** bangin; lula; di mansukat na kalalima *mas.*

**abobado** tanga; regarded as having or showing a low level of intelligence

## abusar

**abocado** isang subo; makinis; not sharp or sour

**apodo** abubot, mote *mas.* an invented name for somebody

**abogado** atorni, abogado **abogado**

**criminalista** criminal lawyer

**abolladura** bukol; yupi; kipi; make depression in something by hitting

**abonar** bayat; magbayat; to give money for something

**abono** magbayat; an amount of money that is paid or is due to be paid

**aborige** katutubo; Ang mga unang tao sa isang bayan.

**aborto** aborsiyon; papalaglag; naukunan *mas.*

**abotonar** butones; to fasten something with buttons *tr. verb*

**abrasión** gasgas **rascarse** gas-gasin *fem.*

**abra** look; abra; curved inlet of sea

**abracadabante** kagulat-gulat; kagila-gilaslas; so extraordinary or wonderful as to be barely believable

**abrazar** yakap; clasp, take in one's arms **abrazo** yakapin; embrace

**abrazo** noun pumangko; kandung-kandungan; to nestle together or hold somebody or something close for affection

**abrelatas** abredor device for opening cans *mas.*

**abreviatura** dalat *fem.* **abreviar** daglatin; magpaikli; paiklilin

**abridor de botellas** *mas.* abredor; tool for removing bottle tops **abridor de latas** abredor ng lata; device for opening cans

**abrigo** *mas.* amerikana; kapote; warm outer garment with long sleeves

**abril** Abril; the fourth month of the year, lasting 30 days *mas.* **en** (*el mes de*) **abril** sa (ng buwan) Abril

**de la vida** ng nag-buhay; tagsibol

**abrilantador** mangpunas; somebody that grinds something

**abrilantar** magbuli; punas; mag-pakitab; make smooth or glossy

**abrir** bukas **abrir (con llave)** hindi sarado **abrirse** magbukas **abierto** past participle nagbukas **iAbre!** bukas na!

**abrojo** tusok; tinik *mas.* thorn

**abrumado** magapi; Overwhelmed

**abrupto** bigla; agad-agad; sudden and unexpected

**absceso** naknak; eksena magnakanak; ulsera; pus-filled cavity resulting from inflammation and usually caused by bacterial infection *mas.*

**absolución** *fem.* absolusyon kapatawaran; ng kasalanan; forgiveness for somebody's sins, especially when formally given in a Christian church

**absoluto** ganap; buo; lubos; being the greatest degree of something

**absolutorio** walang kasalan; mag-pawalang-sala; a not-guilty verdict

**absolver** pawalang-sala; to declare officially that somebody is not guilty of a charge

**abstemic** pangilin; walang alak

**abstenerse** mangilin; kusangloob na pagtangging gawin ang isang bagay

**abstinencia** *f* hindi na inum nang alak; pangilin; restraint from indulging a desire for something *fem*

**abstraído** lumilipad ang isip; tending to be preoccupied or forgetful

**absurdo** talagang; talagang hindi totoo; irrational, incongruous

**abuela** lola *fem.* **abuelo** lolo *mas.*

**abuelita** lola *colloquial* **abuelito** lo-lo *colloquial*

**abultar** palakihin; palaki; make or become larger

**abundante** marami; madami **en**

**abundancia** sa marami

**aburguesado** Mga taong naku-luluwag sa buhay; mga taong naka-kaririwasa

**aburrido** lungkot; stimulating no interest or enthusiasm **aburrido**

**miento** malungkot **Me puse triste.** Pakiramdam ko malungkot.

**abusar** abuso; go too far, take an

## abuso

- unfair advantage  
**abuso** abuso; Gamitin sa masama. Pagmalto; panggamit ng kapang-yari na ikasakit o ikasasama ng kapwa; panghalay *mas*.
- acá** dito, ayun-ayun **acá y a(cu)llá** dito at doon **de ayer acá** kahapon dito **ven acá** pumarito
- acabado** perpektó; kompleto; tapos
- acabar** tapos **acabar de hacer** **algo** tapos na **acabar con** wakasan ang **acabar de** dulo lang **aca-bo de hacerlo** Lang ako tapos na ito **acabar mal** dumating sa isang masamang dulo
- acaber de** ngayon; na **Acaban de salir.** Sila lang mag-iwan.
- academia** akademiya; specialized school *fem.* **académico** akademiko member of an academy
- acaeceder** possible; maaari; baka
- acallar** tahimik; silensio; the absence or lack of noise
- acalorado** iniinitan (fatigado) matulog; tired out
- acampada** pamasyal na tolda na may espasyo para sa pagtulog at mga simpleng gamit na pangkuisina o pambahay
- acampar** kampo; place for temporary stay
- acantilado** *mas.* maalog; mabuway; umuuga; covered with rocks
- acaparador** monopolista, tao may iisang layunin **acaparamiento** monopolyo, grupo ng tao o mga bansa na may iisang la yunin
- acaramelado** sobrang galang
- acarar** Mukha sa mukha
- caso**<sup>1</sup> kaypala; marahil; baka **por si caso** kung sakali **al caso** sa aksidental **por (un) caso** sa pagkakataon
- caso**<sup>2</sup> pagkakataon; pag-asa; s. th. that happens by chance
- acatar** respektó to have a high regard for somebody or something
- acatamiento** galang; pitagan
- acatarrado** may sipon; trankaso
- acatarrarse** magtatrangkaso
- acato** respektó; galang; pitagan
- acaudalado** mayaman; mariwasa; owning a lot of money or expensive property
- acaudalar** magtipon; kolektahin; to collect or obtain a large amount of something over a period of time
- acaudillar** namumuno; umakay; to control, direct, or command others
- accede** aya; yaya; ayon; to give consent or agreement to s.thing
- acceder** payag; pumayag; to give consent or agreement to s.thing
- acceso** *mas.* pagpapasok; intras
- acceso a Internet** Internet access
- accidente** *mas.* aksidente; sakuna **por casualidad** biglaan
- acción** aksyon; kilos; salo acciones stock(s), shares **acción de gracias** pagpapasalamat **acción liberada** stock dividend **acción preferente** preference share
- acechador** espyha; tiktik *mas.* an employee of a government who seeks secret information
- acechadura** tambang; a surprise attack
- acecinar** tayubay *ahumar* to cure or treat food such as meat, fish, or cheese with wood smoke
- acecinarse** mamayat; pumayat, to lose weight
- acerdar** maasim; mapait sa pandinig o panlasa; make sour
- aceitar** maglangis magrasa; to put oil on
- aceite** mantika; langis **manteca de cerdo grasiendo** mamantika **aceite de oliva** langis ng oliba **aceite combustible** gasolinang langis **aceite de hígado de bacalao** bakalaw-atay langis **aceite de linaza, aceite seante** linseed langis
- aceitera** asetera; a metal container with a long thin spout *fem.*
- aceitoso** malangis; covered with oil
- aceituna** oliba **olivo** puno ng oliba
- aceitunado** kulay ng oliba
- acelerarse** bilisan; mabilis; speed somebody or something up
- aceña** lagumba; mill with water-

- powered machinery *fem.*
- acendrado** puro; hindi halo; not mixed with any other substance
- acento** tuldik; diin; a way of pronouncing words that indicates the place of origin or social background of the speaker *mas.*
- acepilar** suklay; tool with bristles attached to handle
- aceptable** matatangganip; capable of being accepted
- aceptar** tumanggap; tanggapin
- acera** palitada; a paved path for pedestrians alongside a street *fem.*
- acerado** bakal; asero; strong alloy of iron and carbon
- acero** *mas.* asero; strong alloy of iron and carbon
- certante** nagtagumpay; ang minalo; s.b. or something that wins
- certijo** palaisipan; bugtong; to confuse somebody by being difficult or impossible to understand
- acetre** malit timba; holy water container *mas.*
- achahual** *mas.* Mexico hirasol; tall plant with yellow-rayed flowers
- achalay** napakaganda; beautiful and pleasing
- achatado** payat; pantay; patag; without any slope
- achatar** magpayat; to make something flat or flatter
- achicharradero** impernyo; heated greenhouse, in which tropical or delicate plants can grow *mas.*
- achicharrarse** aapoy; get burnt
- achín** bendor; maglako; door-to-door salesman *mas.*
- achispado** lango; lit-up, jolly
- achisparse** malainibay; get tipsy
- achurar** mamamatay South America
- acicalado** linis **acicular** malinis
- ácido** asido; asim; a sour-tasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution with a pH of less than 7 *mas.*
- acidulo** adjective asim; kaasiman
- aclamación** *fem.* palakpak; a public and enthusiastic display of appro-
- val **aclamar** pumalakpak
- aclimatación** *fem.* mahirati sa klima; to become accustomed to a new climate or environment
- acné** *fem.* tagyawat; a disease of the oilsecreting glands of the skin that often affects adolescents, producing eruptions on the face, neck, and shoulders that can leave pitted scars
- acodado** pakorba; having a curved, twisted, or angled shape
- acodarse** sandal; sumandat
- acoger** magiliw **acogedor** mabait sa bisita
- acólito** alila; lingkod; a follower or assistant *mas. fem.*
- acometida** tuligsa; atake; lusob salakay *fem.* action of attacking
- acomodación** matulugin *fem.*
- acompañamiento** saliw (musika)
- acompañante** *mas.* kasama **acompañar** kausap
- aconsejar** magpayo; mangaral; to offer a personal opinion to s.body
- acontecimiento** ibenta; something that occurs
- acopiar** kolekta **acopio** magkolekta
- acorazado** bapor pangdigma; bapor panggiyera
- acorde** nakalulugod; payag; pumayag **estar acorde** usapan **acorde con** kasunduan
- acordonar** paghinto; magtali; to fasten or bind something using rope or string
- acorrer** takbo; nagsadali; nadudumali; speed something up
- acosar** mangyamot; chase somebody; carry something out
- acosó** mangyamot; manligalig; to trouble by repeated attacks
- acostar** lapag; lumapad; lapag sa kama; set something down
- acostumbrado** karaniwan; kau-galian gawian; typical or normal
- acostumbrar** bihasa; mahirati; be in the habit of
- acre** anghangan; maanghang; having a sharp and sour, but usually pleasant, flavor

## acrecencia

**acrecencia** dumadami; lumaki; become larger or greater

**acreedora** palautang; somebody owed money

**acrimonia** fem. ang talim; the sharpness of something

**acritud** anghangan; maanghang; having a sharp and sour, but usually pleasant, flavor

**acróbata** akrobátak **acrobático** akrobatikas **acrobacia** akrobasiya

**acta** fem. dokumento; sertipikatsyn

**actinia** fem. anemonya; a solitary and often colorful sea animal with a squat cylindrical body topped by a ring of tentacles

**actitud** saloobin; aktitud; disposisyon; paraan ng pagkilos at pag-iisip

**actividad** aktibidad; moving about, working, or doing something

**activo** aktibo **activista** aktibista

**acto** akto; something that somebody does

**actor** aktor **actriz** aktres

**actual** aktwal; happening, existing, or in force at the present

**actuar** akto **actor** aktor **actriz** aktres **interpretación** yugto ang sining ng pagarte sa entablo; pelikula at telebisyon

**acuario** akwariyum; a water-filled transparent container *mas*.

**acuerdo** kasunduan *llegar a un*

**acuerdo sobre** kasunduin *de*

**acuerdo** usapan *ide acuerdo!*

Payag ako!

**acullá** doon; iyan; over there **acá y acullá** ditó at doon

**acunar** timbangin; to find out the weight of something (*engordar, ganar peso*)

**acuoso** matubig; puno ng tubig

**acupuntura** akupuntura; the treatment of disorders by inserting needles into the skin at points where the flow of energy is thought to be blocked meridians

**acusación** fem. kakasuhan; bitang; paratang; kinusohang; a claim that somebody has done some-

thing illegal or wrong

**acusar** isakdal; sasalita; to accuse s.body formally of having committed a crime

**acusativo** mas. akusatibo; a grammatical case that identifies the direct object of a verb

**acústica** akustika; the scientific study of sound *fem.*

**adagio** mas. parirala; a frequently offered piece of advice or information

**adalid** mas. pinuno, somebody who guides or directs others

**adaptable** madaling; able to adjust easily to a new environment

**adecuado** wasto; husto; kasya; sapat; just barely enough

**además** dagdag; rin **ampliar** dagdagan; addition to something

**adelante** abante; sulong; to or toward a front position or direction

**iadelante!** Abante! *en la oficina* Papasok! **en adelante** mula ngayon

**adelanto** <sup>1</sup> *m* pag-unlad; pagbuti; progreso; positive development

pag-unlan; kaunlaran; madaling natuto; more highly developed

**adelanto** <sup>2</sup> antisipo; adelanto; a sum of money paid before it is due

**adelgazamiento** mas. mamayat; pumayat, lose weight **dieta de adelgazamiento** Timbang na pagkain. Magtasa sa pagkain.

**adeudado** utang **adeudar** utangan

**adicción** fem. adik; sugapa; state of physiological or psychological dependence on a potentially harmful drug

**adicional** dagdag; karagdagan

**adictivo** nakaadik; taong sugapa sa narkotiko; lalo sa heroina; taong adik sa anumang bagay TV pagkain ect.

**adicto** adik; sugapa **adictivo** nakaadik **adicción** pagkagumon;

Ang idinagdag. taong sugapa sa narkotiko; lalo sa heroina; taong adik sa anumang bagay TV pagkain ect.

**adinerado** mayaman; makuwalta;

masalapi; owning a lot of money or expensive property  
**adiós** paalam **Adiós, hasta mañana.** Paalam, at kikita tayo bukas.  
**adiposidad** mataba; term for over-weight; tissue containing fat  
**adivina** manghuhula; somebody who predicts the future **adivinación** paghula; a prediction  
**adivino** *mas.* manghuhula; somebody who is supposedly able to perceive things that are usually beyond the range of human senses  
**adherirse** dumikit; fasten something with adhesive  
**adjetivo** pang-uri; a word that describes or qualifies a noun or pronoun *mas.* **adjetivo gentilicio** pang-uri ng nasyonalidad  
**ajustable** taama; layos; lakma; to make slight changes in something to make it fit or function better  
**adjudicación** parangal; gantimpala; premyo *fem.* an award  
**administrador** *mas.* administratibo somebody whose job is to manage the affairs of a business, organization, or institution **administración** adminitrasyon; pangagasiwa; the management of public affairs or the affairs of a government  
**administrar** pangasiwaan; to manage the affairs of a business, organization, or institution *mas.*  
**admirable** kapuri-puri; deserving to be admired  
**admiración** *fem.* paghanga; warm approval or appreciation of somebody or something  
**admirar** hangaan; humanga; be pleased by somebody or s.thing  
**admonición** *fem.* pagpapaalaala; a warning to somebody to be careful about something  
**adobar** babad, *marinar* (*binabad*; *ibinabad* syn. *tinimplang sarisaring rekado suka, toyo, sili, bawang*)  
**adobo** dalok; a small cucumber or other vegetable that has acquired a sharp taste by being preserved in vinegar or brine *mas.*  
**adolescencia** pagbibinata; the

period from puberty to adulthood in human beings *fem.*  
**adolescente** binatilyo; somebody who has reached puberty but is not yet an adult *mas. at fem.*  
**adonde** saan **éadónde?** Nasaan?  
**adoptar** ampun **orfanato** ampu-nan **adopción** adopsiyon; ampu-nin; bumagay  
**adorable** kasiyahan; matinding sulak ng kasiyahan o iba pang uring emosyon; feeling of intense delight  
**adoración** *fem.* samba; to treat somebody or something as divine  
**adormecerse** agaw-tulog **ador-mecer** antok **adormecido** antok na antok; sluggish and dull  
**adornar** magpalamuti; palamuti; to make something more attractive by adding nonfunctional features to it  
**adquirente** *mas.* mangmimili; s.b. who buys or intends to buy s.thing  
**agquirir** bili; bumili; acquire something by payment  
**adrede** layunin; magtangka; to have something in mind as a plan  
**adrenalina** adrenalina; a hormone secreted by the adrenal glands and by some nerve endings, that increases the speed and force of heart contraction *fem.*  
**aduana** adwana **acostumbrado de costumbre** Kawanihan ng adwana  
**adulta** matanda; May sapat na gulang. **adulterar** bantuan **adulterio** pakikiapid **un anciano/una anciana, un viejo/una vieja** matandang babae/matandang lalaki  
**adulteración** *fem.* peke; an illegal copy of something **adulterar** pe-keng  
**adulterino** pakikiapid **adulterio** pangangalunya; voluntary sexual relations between a married person and somebody other than his or her spouse **dultero** *mas.* mamababae; a man which have a sexual relations to a married person  
**advenediza** estranghero; banyaga

## adverbio

**adverbio** pang-abay; a word that modifies a verb, an adjective, another adverb, or a sentence *mas*.

**adversario** *mas*. adbersaryo; kababag; somebody who plays, fights, or competes against you in a contest

**advertir** babala; binabalaan **advertencia** alisto **sin previo aviso** hangus-hangos, without prior notice

**adviento** *mas*. adbyiento; pagdating, the four-week period leading up to Christmas

**aerodromo** *mas*. eroporto

**aeropuerto** paliparan **aeronáutico** eronautika; Karunungan hingil sa pagpapalipad ng eroplano; science of flight: the science, art, theory, and practice of designing, building, and operating aircraft

**aerodinámico** erodinamiko; designed to reduce air resistance, especially to increase fuel efficiency or maximum speed

**afabilidad** *fem*. pagkamabait; ability to behave kindly **afable** mabait **poco afable** hindi mabait

**afamado** bantog; kilalang-kilala; known and recognized by many people

**afanoso** matrabaho; mahirap; requiring much unwelcome, often tedious effort

**afectar** apektado; magkabisa; tumalab **afectado** pakunwari; pabalatkayo; influenced by something

**afecto** *mas*. pagmamahal; pagibig; fond or tender feeling toward somebody

**afeitar** ahit **afeitarse** ahitin *de* **afeitar** ahitinan **sin afeitar** hindi nag ahit **maquinilla de afeitar** labaha **afeitarse** ahitin; magahit

**afición** libangan; a favorite pastime *fem*.

**aficionado** bagito; baguhan **chacucero** gumawa o sumangkot nang hindi seroso; taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni

**afilado** matalim; talim **afilador** pantasa; knife-grinder

**africana** negra **afrikano** negro **afuega'l pitu** an unpasteurised cow's milk cheese

**agencia** fagentura South America bahay-sanglaan **agencia de turismo** tourist office **agencia de viajes** travel agency

**agente** mahente **agente secreto** tiktik **agente de policía** policeman **agente marítimo** shipping agent South America **agente viajero** commercial traveller

**ágil** maliksi; nimbal; able to move quickly and with suppleness

**agitador** *m* manunulsol; somebody who attempts to arouse feeling about something, especially a political cause *mas*. at *fem*.

**agitarse** kalog **estrechar o dar la mano a alguien** makipagkamay

**agonía** fnaghihingalo; paghihirap; intense physical pain or mental anguish; suffering preceding death

**agonizante** mamamatay; on the point of death

**agorar** humula; hulaan; a statement of what somebody thinks will happen in the future

**agosto** Agosto; the eighth month of the year, lasting 31 days *mas*. **en (el mes de) agosto** sa (ng buwan na) Agosto

**agotado** kupas; umubos; sumaid

**agotador** pagod na pagod; patang-pata; malatang-malata; worn out; very tired

**agradable** aya; yaya; ayon; kaaya; mainam; palakaibgan

**agresivo** agresibo; mapusok **agresividad** pagsudod **agresión** aggression; hostile attitude or behavior

**agresor** *mas*. ang nananalakay

**agreste** bukid; pambukid; pangkabukiran; panlalawigan

**agrícola** agrikultura; pagsake **agricultura** pagsasaka **agricultor** *m* pagbubukid **agricultora** magsasaka; magbubukid; the occupation, business, or science of cultivating the land, producing crops, and

## ajusticiar

- raising livestock  
**agridulce** eskabetse; containing sugar and vinegar flavorings  
**agriera** heartburn; an uncomfortable burning sensation in the lower chest  
**agrio** *m* asim; a sour-tasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution with a pH of less than 7  
**agripado** may trangkaso  
**agua** tubig *fem.* **impermeable** hindi tinatagusang tubig **estanco** hindi pinapasok ng tubig **aguado** matubig; puno ng tubig **aguacero** napakalakas ulan **salto de agua** talon **agua bendita** banal na tubig **agua dulce** tubig-tabang **agua de manantial** tubig na bukal **agua potable** inuming tubig **agua abajo** sa ibaba ng agos **agua arriba** salungat sa agos **se me hace la boca agua** my mouth waters **ihombre al agua!** Tao sa tubig!  
**aguacate** abokado; pear-shaped emerald *mas*.  
**aguacero** *mas.* lirit; a heavy and sustained fall of rain; malakas na ulan  
**guardar** hintay sa; hintay to wait for, expect, or look for s.b. or s.th.  
**eguardiente** brandy; a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes *mas*.  
**aguatocha** bomba para sa tubig  
**agudo** matindi; matulis; matalas  
**águila** agila; banoy; lawin *fem.*  
**aguinaldo** aginaldo; Christmas gift  
**aguja** karayom **costura** pananahi  
**agujero** butas; lubak; tagas **agu-jero de ozono** butas ng oson  
**aherrumbrarse** may kalawang  
**ahí** doon, doon lang, nandian (near you) narito, nandidiyan, naririto *plural*, using the plural forms is optional, nandoon (far from you and me) nariyan, naroon, naririyen, nandodoon, naroroon *plural* using the plural form is optional **de ahí que** sa resulta sa **por ahí** banda roon, na ang paraan **ahi mismo** doon  
mismo  
**Ahí!** Ayan! Doon!  
**ahijado** ina anak **ahijar** ampon  
**ahogo** hingal; Paghahabol ng hihingga. shortness of breath  
**ahora** ngayon **desde ahora** para ngayon sa **ahora bien** now then  
**Ahora qué?** Ngayon nga?  
**ahorcar** sabit **ahorcadura** bigit  
**ahorcarse** nakabitin  
**ahorita** dagli; daka; agad-agad; kaagad; kagyat; dagli-daglian  
**ahumar** tayubay **ahumado** tapa; cure food with wood smoke  
**airado** galit **airar** galit na galit  
**aire** ere; hangin **al aire libre** mahanigin sa labas **hermético** mahigpit; setado; hindi kayang pasukan ng hangin **base aérea** sentro ng operasyon ng hukbong panghimpapawid **de buen (mal)**  
**aire** sa mabuting(masamang) ka-looban **hace mucho** mahangin na  
**airosidad** elegansya; mabigas; matikas; magilas *fem.* conciseness  
**aislar** mapahiwalay **aisladamente** wakaak; separation from others  
**ajedrez** ahedres **ajedrecista** achedressista **tablero de ajedrez** tablang ahedres  
**ajenjo** bukbok; wormwood *mas*.  
**ajete** sarsa ng bawang **ajo** bawang **ají** sili; a narrow red or green hot-tasting pod  
**ajlaceite** sarsa ng bawang at oliba  
**ajo** bawang; strong-tasting plant  
**ajonjoli** *mas.* lingna; the small oval white seeds of the sesame plant  
**ajorca** *fem.* pulseras; a stiff metal, plastic, or wooden bracelet that is worn around the arm, wrist, or ankle  
**ajuar** mga kasangkapan at gamit sa bahay o silid household furnishings  
**ajuciado** sensitibo; madaling makaramdam; sensible  
**ajuntarse** hindi kasal  
**ajustar** itama; magsarato, attach something; change something slightly  
**ajustar bien** humulma  
**ajusticiar** bumitay; eksekut; to kill

## ala

somebody as part of a legal or extralegal process  
**ala** bagwis; pakpak; sulampi; the lower edge of a roof **caérsele a uno las alas** mawalan ng loob  
**Alá** mas. bathala o diyos ng mga muslim  
**alabanza** fem. papuri; pagpupuri; words that express approval or admiration **alabanzas** plural  
**alabastrino** alabaster; a hard semi-translucent type of calcite, occasionally with banding  
**alabear** pintad; to become twisted or out of shape **alabeo** pumintad  
**alacena** fem. paminggaan; a room where food is kept  
**alacrán** mas. alakdan; atang-atang  
**alajú** mas. gingerbread; a moist dark cake made with molasses and flavored with ginger  
**alambre** m alambre; metal in the form of thin flexible strands  
**alameda** fem. kalyehon; eskinita; makipot na daan; a wide street  
**álamo** bantog; sikat mas.  
**alarde** magmayabang, maghambog; a boastful statement or display of arrogant behavior  
**alargar** mahaba; lengthen, prolong extend  
**alarido** mas. hiyaw; tumili; sigaw; a loud call or cry **dar alaridos** hihiyaw; humiyaw; lingaw; sigaw  
**alarife** arkitekto **arquitectura** arquitetura; the art and science of designing and constructing buildings  
**alarma** falarma; babala; hudyat; biglang pagkatakot sa pagkatanto ng panganib **alarmante** alisto  
**alarma falsa** maling alarma **alarmista** taong matakutin **ialerta!** Alerto!  
**alba** fem. bukang liwayway; madailling-araw; pamimitak ng araw  
**albaricoque** aprikot; round fruit with a soft furry yellowish orange skin mas. **albaricoquero** punong aprikot  
**albacora** dugso; malasigi; isdang-ispanda fem. swordfish

**albahaca** basil; cooking herb fem.  
**alberca** banyadero; languyan fem.  
**albero** puti **albor** asuhos  
**albina** anak araw; a person or animal whose skin and hair lack pigmentation and whose irises are pink because of a hereditary condition albinism fem.  
**albóndiga** bola-bola; ground meat in ball shape fem. **albóndiga en tomate** bola-bola sasama sarsaw na kamatis **albóndiguilla** malit na bola-bola  
**alborada** fem. bukang liwayway; madalingaraw; pamimitak ng araw  
**aboroto** mas. gulo; liglig; confusion; tumult; disorder  
**aborotador** basagulero; a troublemaker who sets people against each other, especially by spreading malicious gossip mas.  
**albricias** gantimpala **ialbricias!** Magadang balita!  
**alcaide** gobernador; an appointed or elected official who governs a state mas.  
**alcalde** alkalde mas. meyor syn. head of city or town government  
**alcaldía** mubisipyo; gusali sa bayan na katatagpuan sa tanggapan ng mga opisyal  
**alcance** mas. ang distansya  
**alcancia** fem. alkansya; a child's savings bank  
**alcantilla** fem. bambang; alulod; malalim na kanal o tubig-daluyan na nabuo ng malakas na bagsak ng ulan (cuneta fem.)  
**alcohol** alak **alcohólico** lasenggero **achispase** malainibay **bebida** **alcohólica** iinum ng alak **achispase; alegrón; bebido** mala-inibay **borracho; beodo** lasing **abstinencia** hindi na inum nang alak  
**alcor** mas. burol; an area of land, usually rounded in shape, that is higher than the surrounding land  
**alcorza** hamog na nagyelo; namuong hamog **alcorzar** yelo  
**alcuza** bote ng oliwa fem.  
**alcuzcuz** a food resembling tiny

## algunos

grains, made from semolina and cooked by steaming or soaking in boiling water  
**alabdaba** kumakatok sa pinto  
**aldea** nayon; baryo **aldeana** taong nayon; villager  
**aleación** mabahang uri ng metal na kahalo ng mataas na uri; a substance that is a mixture of two or more metals, or of a metal with a nonmetallic material *fem.*  
**alecciónar** pagtuturo; to impart know-ledge to somebody  
**alegre** saya; feeling or showing pleasure, contentment, or joy **alegrarse** masaya **alegría** ligaya  
**alegoría** alegorya; mga kuwentong may lakip na aral; talinghaga at simbolismo *fem.* symbolic work  
**alegrón** malainibay; slightly drunk  
**alelado** ugok; regarded as unintelligent  
**aleluya** mahal na araw; hallelujah  
**alemán** aleman; german **-ana**  
**Alemania** Alemaniya; country in central Europe Language: German Currency: euro Capital: Berlin Population: 82,000,000 Area: 356,970 sq km/137,827 sq mi Official name Federal Republic of Germany  
**alentado** matapang; bida; having or showing courage  
**alentador** magpasigla; magpalakas; ng loob; magbigay ng pag asa; to motivate somebody  
**alergia** alerdyi; hindi hiyang; unusual sensitivity to a normally harmless substance that provokes a strong reaction from a person's body **alérgico** alerhiko *mas.*  
**aleró** sulampi; the lower edge of a roof  
**aleta** ispalikpik; palikpik; bird's limb for flying **aletazo** pumalikpik; flap of the wing  
**alevosia** *fem.* panluloko; pandarya; the act or practice of deceiving or misleading somebody  
**alfabético** abakada; alfabeto **alfabetizar** tuturo nang basa at sulat

**alfaque** *mas.* a mound, hillside, or shoal of sand formed by the action of wind or water  
**alfarero(-a)** *mas. (fem.)* manggawa ng palayok; magpapalayok  
**alfarería** *fem.* mga palayok; paso; palayukan  
**afil** obispo; senior Christian cleric  
**alfombra** karpet; alombra **alfombra de baño** alombra ng banyo  
**alfombrilla** bulutong; a contagious acute viral disease with symptoms that include a bright red rash of small spots that spread to cover the whole body.  
**algá** damo ng dagat; lumot; plants that grow in the ocean *fem.*  
**alarabía** arabiya; mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsalsita ng wikang arabiko, ilan sa mga saudi arabiya, ehipt, moroko  
**álgebra** *fem.* the branch of mathematics in which symbols, usually letters of the alphabet, represent unknown numbers, algebra  
**algo** indefinite pronoun piraso ilan isang bagay; ano man; an unspecified thing **¿Te gustaría beber algo?** gusto mo nang isang bagay sa pag-inom / kumain?  
**¿Pasas algo?** May problema ba?  
**¿Necesitas usted algo?** Kailangan mo ba ang anumang bagay?  
**algodón** bulak; a soft white downy fiber **algodonero** tindero ng bulak  
**alguien** isang tao, sinuman, kahit (na) kanino; kahit isa; alinman, someone, somebody, refer to one or more undefined persons. **¿Te has visto alguien?** Nakita mo ang simuman?  
**alguno** kahit na sino, sinuman, anuman, is used without noun  
**¿Alguno de vosotros sabe la hora?** Malaman kahit sino ng oras?  
**¿Tienes alguna idea?** Mayroon ba kayong anumang mga ideya?  
**Algunos no volverán más.** Walang sinumang ay bumalik.  
**algunos** ilan, used to emphasize how small a number of people or

## alhaja

things is **algunas mujeres** ilang babae **algunas de las mujeres** ilan sa mga babae **algunos de ellos** ilan sa kanila  
**alhaja** alahas; hiyas **alhajera** kahon ng alahas; jewelry box  
**alhajar** Maglagay ng muwebles. mga kasangkapan at gamit sa bayah o silid; furnish, appoint  
**alianza** alyansa; kampihan; pagkaisa *fem.* groups with common a  
**alias** alyas; Balatkayong ngalan.  
**alicates** plais; gripping tool; bokay-pato *mas. pl.*  
**alienista** espesyalista sa sakit sa isip; doctor treating psychiatric disorders *mas.*  
**aliento** huminga; inhaling and exhaling **tomar aliento** hihinga **sin aliento** walang hinga  
**alimaña** hayop **mamífero** hayop na sumususo *fem.*  
**alimentista** pensyonista; mama-hinga *mas. at fem.*  
**alimento** pagkain **alimentar** pagkainin; busugin; feed, nourish  
**alinear** ihilera; ilinya; ituwid; makiisa sa isang partikular na grupo; paniniwala o prisipyto  
**aliño** *mas.* a sauce used on salads with an oil and vinegar base  
**alisado** makinis; not having a rough or uneven surface  
**alisar** punas; magbuli; make something smooth or shiny  
**aliviar** magpakalma; to lighten or lessen physical or mental trouble  
**aljibe** sisterna **aljofaina** banyero; labado; hinawan; wash basin  
**aljófar** *mas.* perlas; a small lustrous sphere of calcium carbonate that forms around a grain of sand in an ocean organism such as an oyster  
**aljofifa** basahan para sa sahig **al-jofifar** linisin ang sahig  
**allá** doon; noong; niyan; ayan; an adverb used to indicate a place by pointing or looking or that has already been mentioned **más allá de** pangnagdaan; beyond; sa dako

pa roon; doon sa malayo **allá abajo** doon sa baba **allá arriba** doon sa taas  
**allí** doon; ayan; iyan; an adverb used to indicate a place by pointing or looking or that has already been mentioned **allí dentro** ayan **alli está!** May ito ay! **Allí no había nadie.** Walang mga taon doon.  
**Allí!** Ayan!  
**allegado** malapit; malapitlapit, nagtatapos na kaibigan  
**alma** *fem.* ispireto; kaluluwa; taong itinuturing na inspirasyon ng grupo **con (toda) el alma** puso at kaluluwa **con toda mi alma** buong puso gagawin **volver a uno el alma al cuerpo** huminahan **alma mía!** Aking kayamanan!  
**almacén** bodega *mas. conserje* bodegero *mas. a fem.*  
**almadía** *fem.* balsa; logs or boards fastened together to make a floating platform (*balsa fem.*)  
**almadrena** *fem.* bakya  
**almeja** paros; kabya; lukan *fem.* an invertebrate water animal with a shell  
**almendra**<sup>1</sup> almendra *fem.* an edible, oval-shaped, brown-skinned nut  
**almendra**<sup>2</sup> butil; the edible content of a nut or fruit stone *fem.*  
**almíbar** katas ng prutas *mas.*  
**almirante** almirante; laksamana  
**almirantazgo** almirantaso  
**almirez** almeres; bowl for crushing ore  
**almodrote** keso at bawang na salsa *mas.*  
**almogrote** a soft paste made from hard cheese, peppers, olive oil, garlic  
**almohada** unan; cushion for head in bed *fem.*  
**almoneda** subasta; sale by bidding *fem.* **subastador** subastador; somebody conducting auction *mas*  
**almorranas** almoranás; painful varicose veins in the canal of the anus *fem. pl.*  
**almorzada** *fem.* Mexico almusul;

- agahan  
**almuerzo** mas. tanghalian **almorzar** may tanghalian  
**alocado** luko; baliw; matapang; mabangis; a term meaning affected by a psychiatric disorder  
**alojar** bahay; a building made for people to live in  
**alondra** alondra fem. a small song bird with brownish feathers, noted for its song  
**alopecia** fem. nalalaga; hair loss  
**Alpes** mas. pl. bulubundukin sa gitnang katimugan ng yuropa  
**alpinista** mas. mamumundok; a person skilled in mountain climbing **alpinismo** akyatin mas. bulubundukin  
**alquería** bahay ng sakahan fem.  
**alquiler** binibinta; kumuha; uha **se alquila** sa binibinta; sa uupa  
**alrededor** kulungin, palibutan  
**altaneria** fem. labis na kapalaluan  
**altanero** mapagmalaki; mapagmataas; mapanghamak; behaving in a superior, condescending, or arrogant way  
**altar** mas. dambana; simbahan; raised ceremonial religious structure  
**altavoz** mas. loudspeaker; a device for converting signals into sound  
**alterar** gumusot; bumago  
**alternativa** alternatibo; pipilian; other possibility; pagkakataong makapili sa dalawang bagay; mapamimilian  
**altiplanicie** bai-baitang na lupa  
**altitud** ang taas; the height of something above a specific level  
**altivez** taasnoo; arrogante; feeling or showing self-importance and contempt or disregard for others; labis na kapalaluan  
**alto**<sup>1</sup> taas **en (lo) alto** nasa taas  
**alto**<sup>2</sup> tingil; para **alto ahí!** Tingil doon! **Yo soy alto** matangkad ako  
**altura**<sup>1</sup> taas **tiene 2 metros de altura** 2 mga metrong taas  
**altura**<sup>2</sup> fem. kataasan; ang taas sa kapantayan ng dagat  
**alucinación** fem. guni-guni; kinikita; false sense perception  
**alud** mas. abalanse; a rapid downhill flow of a large mass of something dislodged from a mountainside or the top of a precipice, especially snow or ice (avalancha)  
**alunado** pagkaluko; legally considered as psychiatrically disordered  
**alunizar** lupang buwan  
**aluminio** mas. aluminyo; a silvery white, light metallic element that is ductile, malleable, and resistant to corrosion. Source: bauxite. Use: lightweight construction, corrosion resistant materials. Symbol Al  
**aluvión** mas. baha; gunaw; dilubyo; paggasa ng anumang bagay na tila baha  
**álveo** pampang; baybay-ilog mas.  
**alzar** magtaas **alzamiento** iangat  
**alto** mas. Centr. America nakaw  
**ama** ginang **ama de casa** katulong na babae; mutsasa  
**amabilidad** mabait; mahabagin  
**amable** giliw, maawin; mabait;  
**amablemente** magiliw  
**amada** katipam **amador** pag-ibig  
**amadora** mangingibig  
**amanecer** bukangliwayway  
**amanecida** bukang liway-way; mading-araw; pamimitak ng araw  
**amante**<sup>1</sup> ginang; Ina ng tahanan. Babaing may-hawak na responsablene tungkulin; kalunya  
**amante**<sup>2</sup> mangingibig; manliligaw s.b.'s sexual partner, especially if the two are not married to each other mas. and fem.  
**amargo** pait **amargarse** mabait  
**amargamente** mapait  
**amarillo** mas. dilaw; amarilo adj.  
**amasar** magmasa; to fold, press, and stretch a soft substance such as dough **masa** masa  
**amatueur** mas. amatyur; baguhan; bagito gumawa o sumangkot nang hindi seroso; taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni  
**amazona** amazona; world's second longest river mas.

## ámbar

**ámbar** *mas.* ambar; a hard translucent fossil resin

**ambición** ambisyon; hangarin; desire for success *fem.*

**ambiente** palibot; hangarin

**ambo** Arg. *mas.* terno; a set of clothes made from the same material

**ambos** los dos, kayung dalawa; kapwa *mas. pl. adj.* also pronoun - as **Ambos días hizo sol.** Ito ay maaraw sa kapwang araw. **Ambas fueron semanas de lluvia.** Kapwang linggo ay maulan. **Ambos conocemos Manila y Mindoro, y las dos hace calor.** Pareho naming alam Maynila at Mindoro, at ang pareho ay mainit.

**ambulancia** *f* ambulansya **llame una ambulancia ,rapido.** Bilis, tawag ang ambulansya.

**amenaza** *fem.* trato; the expression of an intention to cause harm or pain **amenazar** trahin

**América** *fem.* Amerika

**americano** amerikano **norte-americano** (North) American

**sudamericano** South American

**centroamericano** Central American

**latinoamericano** Latin American.

**amianto** asbestos; sustansiya ng mineralya na hindi nasusunod

**amígdala** *fem.* tonsil; two small oval masses of tissue, one on either side of the back of the mouth, that are important for the body's immune system

**amigdalitis** *fem.* tonsilitis; inflammation of the tonsils of the mouth, caused either by bacteria or a virus, which makes the throat very sore and can lead to fever and earache

**amigo** kaibigan, amigo **ser muy amigos** ay napaka mabuting kai-bigan

**amigable** mabait, magiliw

**amistad** pagkakaibigan; amistad

**amnesia** amnesya, paglimot dahil sa kapinsalaan sa utak; memory loss: loss of memory as a result of

shock, injury, psychological disturbance, or medical disorder *fem.*

**amnistía** amnestiya pardon; awa; Ganap na pagpapatawad sa mga nagkasala laban sa pamahalaan. a general pardon, especially for those who have committed political crimes *fem.*

**amo** amo; tsep; mabait na amo

**amodorramiento** walang tulog

**amonestar** magbabala; babala; to tell somebody about something that might cause injury or harm

**amor** mahal; pag-igib **estoy enamorado de ti** Mahal kita. **estar enamorado** mamahal sa isa **estar enamorado de** mapagmahal **enamorarse** pagmamahal **i amor mío!** Aking mahal!

**amoral** salaula; walang moralidad; not concerned with or amenable to moral judgments

**amparadora** tagapagsanggalang; somebody who protects or defends somebody or something

**amarpar** tulong; assist somebody

**amarparse** tulungan

**ampliar** lakihan; magpalaki; to become, or make something become, greater

**ampolla** paltos; painful swelling on skin *fem.*

**amputar** pumutol; to cut off a limb or other appendage of the body

**amputación** putulin

**amueblado** maglagay ng muwebles

**amuleto** ating ating; agimat *mas.*

**anacoreta** *mas.* eremit, taon namumuhay nang tahimik at mag-isa; ermitanyo

**ánade** bibi; pato; **anadón** itik *mas.*

**anadear** lumakad na tulad ng bibi; walk with side-to-side gait

**anadón** itik; a duck that has not reached maturity *mas.*

**anadino** *mas.* maliit na bibi

**anal** anal; relating to or situated near the anus

**añal** taon-taon; year-old

**analcohólico** may walang alak

**analfabeto** kamangmangan; unable to read or write *mas. a fem.*

**analista** analista **analizar** analisahin **análisis** analisia  
**ananá** pinya; juicy yellow fruit *mas.*  
**anarco** *mas.* anarkista; somebody who believes that governments should be abolished as unnecessary **anarquia** *fem.* anarkiya; a situation in which there is a total lack of organization or control  
**anatomía** anatomya; the branch of science that studies the physical structure of animals, plants, and other organisms *fem.*  
**ancestro** kalululohan; distant relation somebody is descended from; angkan; hinlog; kadugo  
**ancho** *mas.* luwang; the distance from one side or edge of something to the other  
**anchoa** *fem.* dilis; a small silvery ocean fish that travels in large schools.  
**anchura** *fm.* lapad; width, breadth, wideness; luwang; the distance from one side or edge of something to the other  
**anciana** matandang babae **ancianidad** gurang; matandang edad  
**áncora** *fem.* angkla; angkora; device to hold ship in place  
**ancla** angkla; angkora; device to hold ship in place **errar (levar)**  
**anclas** drop (weigh) anchor  
**andar** punta; lakad **andante** lalakad **andarín** manglakad **écomo**  
**anda eso?** Kumusta na ang mga bagay? **écomo andas de dinero?** Kumusta ka sa paggastos ng pera?  
**ianda, anda!** huwag maging wala ng isip! **iandando!** na ang lahat! **andar a caballo** sakay  
**andar bien/mal** pupunta nang mabuti/masama  
**andén** plataporma; entablado  
**aneblar** uulap; cover with mist ma-ulap **aneblarse** maulap  
**anécdota** anekdota; biro; naglalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuya  
**añejar** edad **añejarse** may edad  
**añejo** matanda

**anemia** *f.* anemya, Kakulangan sa dugo; blood deficiency: a blood condition in which there are too few red blood cells or the red blood cells are deficient in hemoglobin, resulting in poor health  
**anémona** anemonya *fem.*  
**ángel** anghel *mas.* **angelical** Parang anghel. Mukhang anghel.  
**salto de ángel** pagtalon nang una ang ulo **ángel de la guarda** anghel na guwardiya; anghal na tagatanod  
**angina** *fem.* tonsilitis; inflammation of the tonsils of the mouth, caused either by bacteria or a virus, which makes the throat very sore and can lead to fever and earache  
**angosto** makitid; makipot; kakaunti; lilan; may kiniklingan  
**anguila** *f.* palos igat; a fish with a long thin body resembling that of a snake **anguila de mar** conger eel  
**ángulo** *mas.* anggulo; three-dimensional angle  
**anillo** singsing ng daliri **boda** singsing ng kasal  
**ánima** *fem.* ispirito; kaluluwa; tao ng itinuturing na inspirasyon ng grupo  
**animado** masigla; masaya  
**animal** *mas.* hayop **mamífero** hayop na sumususo  
**animar** magpasigla; magpalakas; ng loob; magbigay ng pagasa; to motivate somebody  
**ánimo** *mas.* ispirito; kaluluwa; tao ng itinuturing na inspirasyon ng grupo  
**iánimo!** Tagay!  
**aniñado** parang bata; musmos  
**ansioso** pananabik; katalasan; kataliman; kahayapan; kabilisan na may lakip na pananabik  
**aniversario** *mas.* anibersaryo; kaarawan; annual observation of past event  
**año** *mas.* tumbong; opening for release of feces  
**año** taon **anual** taun- taon **año de Cristo** Anno Domini (A.D.) **cuán-**

## año bisiesto

**Tos años tienes?** Ilang taon ka ba?

**año bisiesto** taon bisiesto; a year with an extra day, February 29, added to make up the difference between the 365-day calendar and the actual duration of the Earth's orbit of the Sun

**año luz** taon ng ilaw; a unit of distance in astronomy equal to the distance that light travels in a vacuum in one mean solar year, approximately 9.46 trillion km/ 5.88 trillion mi

**anoche** kagabi **noche** gabi **antes de anoche** kamakalawang gabí

**anochecer** agaw-dilim **anochecida** bukang; dapit-hapon **anochecer** silim; takipsilim; nightfall, dusk

**anomalía** tiwali; anomalya **anómalo**; katiwalia: something that deviates from the norm or from expectations *fem.*

**anónimo** lihim; tago; walang lagda; walang nakababatig kong sino

**anormal** abno; hindi normal; **anormalidad** hindi karaniwan; kulang sa isip; unusual or unexpected

**ánsar** gansa *mas.* **ansarino** kini-kilabutan; kilabot ng balat

**anta** *fem.* elk; a large deer that has tall branched antlers

**antaño** kataon; dating; noon

**Antártico** antartika; polong timog

**ante**<sup>1</sup> noon **antaño** kataon **anteanoche** kagabi **anteayer** kahapon at nong isang; kamakalawa

**ante**<sup>2</sup> *mas.* ante; an agile goat antelope

**antena** antena; sungot *fem.* device for sending and receiving radio waves; thin sensor on the organism's head

**antenombre** titulo; pamagat *mas.*

**anteojo** salamin; teleskopiyo *mas.*

**antepasado**<sup>1</sup> noon huli; before last

**antepasado**<sup>2</sup> kanununuan; ninuno

**antes** dati, bago **anterior** dating

**cuanto antes, lo antes posible** sa madaling panahon

**antibiótico** antibiyotiko; a naturally

produced substance that kills or inactivates bacteria, but has no effect against viruses, used as a medication *mas.*

**anticuado** luom; sa una pa; antiguo

**antiguo**<sup>1</sup> antiguo; hindi moderno

**antiguo**<sup>2</sup> dati **antiguedad** antiguo

**antología** antolohiya; a book that consists of essays, stories, or poems by different writers; anthology; katipunan ng mga piling akda; magaing tula o tuluyan *fem.*

**artista** artista **artístico** artistiko

**antipatía** antipatya; ayaw; pagkainis **antipático** hindi palakaibangan; unpleasant, not nice

**antiséptico** antisepktiko; reducing or preventing infection, especially by the elimination or reduction of the growth of microorganisms that cause disease or decay *mas.*

**antro** kaberna; malaking kuweba

**anual** isang beses sa taon; taontaon

**anubarrado** maulap (aneblarse)

**anunciar** paalala **anuncio** anunsyasyo; magpababala; ibalita; patalastas **anunciación** anunsasyon

**anus** tumbong; opening for release of feces *mas.*

**anzuelo** Taga ng pamansing o pamengwit. Kawit *mas.* fishhook

**aorta** *fem.* aorta; the main artery that carries blood from the left ventricle of the heart

**avocado** habilog; tabas-itlog

**apacible** malambot; payapa

**apagó** pinatay; patayin; put out, extinguish

**apagón** walang kuriyente **electricidad** kuriyente

**aparición** pangitain; paglitaw; pag-papakita *fem.*

**aparatos** aparatos; kagamitan; a piece of machinery, a tool, or a device used for a specific purpose

**aparecer** lulutang; lumitaw; lumabas; sumipot; turn up

**apartamento** kondomyom; paupahan; apartamento *mas.*

**aparte** bukod, separated by a distance; at a specified distance from

- each other in time or space a  
**aparte del niño** bukod sa bata'  
**aparte de Mario** bukod kay Mario  
**a parte de tí** bukod sa iyo  
**apatía** panghihina; kawalang dam-damin; kawalang malasakit *fem.*  
**apellido** apilido; pangalang angkan  
**apéndice** apendiks; small outgrowth from large intestine  
**apen-dicitis** apendisitis; inflammation of appendix *fem.*  
**aperitivo** *mas.* pampagana; a small dish of food served at the beginning of a meal  
**apetito** *mas.* gana; a natural desire for food  
**apio** apiyo *mas.* the long crisp flattish leaf stalks of a cultivated plant [Apium graveolens]  
**aplaudir** palakpak; to clap hands as a sign of welcome, enjoyment, appreciation, or approval  
**ovación** palakpakan; loud and long applause  
**Apocalipsis** *mas.* apokalpsis; pahayag rebelasyon ukol sa kataklismo magaganap at ang paghahari ng kabutihan sa kasamaan  
**apólogo** *mas.* papabola Kuwentong nagbibigay aral. katha; Kuwentong hindi totoo. Kuwentong kasama mga hayop at walang mga taong.  
**apoplejia** apopleksya; a sudden blockage or rupture of a blood vessel in the brain  
**aporreado** pobre-pobre; pobrehan; poverty; state of being poor  
**apóstol** *mas.* apostol; somebody who tries to persuade others to share an idea or cause  
**apóstrofo** *mas.* tudlik; the punctuation mark (') used to show where letters are omitted from a word, to mark the possessive, and sometimes to form the plural of numbers, letters, and symbols  
**apoyar** sandal; move to a position that is at an angle to the vertical  
**apoyarse en algo** sumandal  
**aprender** aral; matuto; to acquire knowledge of a subject or skill through education or experience

- apretón** pindutin; diinan; pumiga; to press something hard in the hand or between two other objects  
**aproximado** katumbas; halos katumbas; humigit-kumulang; nearly exact  
**apuesta** pusta; taya, an agreement between two people that whoever loses a bet on an uncertain outcome will pay **hacer una apuesta** gumawa ng isang taya  
**apuñalar** saksak; iwa; ulos  
**aquel** Maskulin, is used for singular nouns that are far from the speaker doón, roón (*n*)iyán, diyán, ri-yán, ayán, ayón, (*n*)iyán, ayán  
**aquella** Feminin **aquel chico** ang batang lalaki diyán **aquella chica** ang batang babae diyán **aquellos chicos** ang mga batang lalaki doon **aquellas chicas** ang mga batang babae doon  
**aquí** dito; nandito (near me) an adverb used to refer to this place  
**Aquí es la entrada.** Dito ang entrada. **acá y a(cu)llá** dito at doon **aquí dentro** sa dito **aquí dentro** in here **aquí mismo** dito mismo **de aquí en adelante** mula ngayon **por aquí (cerca)** tunkol dito **hacia aquí** hali ka na **Mario esta aquí.** Nandito si Mario. **Mario y Paul están aquí.** (plural) Nandidito sina Mario at Paul.  
**árabe** bansang arabe; mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nag-sasalita ng wikang arabiko, ilaa sa mga saudi arabiya, ehiptp, moroko  
**arable** maaaro; masasaka; mapaghahalamanan describes land that can be cultivated for growing crops  
**arado** *mas.* sudsod; palinta; talim ng araro; a heavy farming tool with a sharp blade **arar** mag-aararo  
**araña** *fem.* gagamba; eight-legged animal that spins webs **tela/ tela-araña de araña** bahay ng gagamba; lawalawa  
**araña de luces** aranya; a hanging

## arañar

light with branches

**arañar** gasgasin; kamut; mangamot; to rub the skin with nails

**arancel** mas. taripa; the amount of money charged per unit

**arandela** sapatilya; kandilyero fem.

**árbol** <sup>1</sup> mas. puno; plant resembling tree palo (*sa bapor*)

**árbol** <sup>2</sup> mas. palo; a vertical spar that supports sails

**árbol** <sup>3</sup> mas. aksis; ehe; pinaginugan, shaft on which wheel turns

**arcángel** mas. arkanghel, a chief or principal angel

**archipiélago** kapuluan; a group or chain of islands mas.

**archivos** mas. arkibo; taguan ng mga kasulatan at katibayang nasusulat

**arcilla** fem. luwad; a fine-grained material consisting mainly of hydrated aluminum silicates

**arco** mas. arko; balantok; curved structure **arco iris** bahaghari

**arder** sumunog **estar que arde** galit na galit

**ardid** mas. linlang; lansi; clever or artful in a way that is intended to deceive; daya

**ardilla** ardilya; small bushy-tailed rodent fem.

**área** fem. lugar; purok; measurement of a surface **área de des-canso** pahingahan **área de ser-vicio** lugar ng serbisyo.

**arena** fem. buhangin; a substance consisting of fine loose grains of rock

**arena movediza** kumunoy; a deep mass of loose wet sand that sucks down any heavy object

**arenas** kaskaho; gaba small stones used for paths or for making concrete

**arenga** diskurso; talumpati; a talk given to an audience

**arenque** kundilag; a small fish with silvery scales

**arete** mas. hikaw; a piece of jewelry worn on the ear

**argumento** mas. argumento; ka-

tuwiran; stated point of view

**aridez** fem. pagkatuyo; a long period of extremely dry weather

**árido** baog; tuyong **seco** tuyo

**arinola** ihihan; receptacle for men to urinate into **orina** ihi **orinar** umihi

**arisco** sutil; masungit; mainit ang ulo, irritable and likely to complain or misbehave

**aristocracia** faristikrasya; people of noble families or the highest social class **aristócrata** aristokrata; member of highest social class mas. at fem.

**arma** armadong; ang mga baril **arma ma arrojadiza** misil **arma de fuego** baril

**armario** m kabinet; pamiggalan

**armas** fem. baril **disparar** barilan

**armonía** armonia; harmonya; pleasantness in arrangement; pagkakaisa; pagkakasundo; masarap na pagsasamahan fem.

**armónica** fem. silindro; harmonika; a small wind instrument played by the mouth

**aroma** mas. bango; samyo; lasa; a smell, especially a pleasant one

**aromatizante** pampalasa

**arpa** alpa; a triangular shaped instrument that has a curved neck and strings between fem.

**apiñarse** kumpol; a small group of people or things that are closely packed together

**arpón** mas. salapang; weapon similar to spear in order to capture large sea animals **arponear** malapang

**arqueología** fem. arkelohiya; the scientific study of ancient cultures through the examination of their material remains such as buildings, graves, tools, and other artifacts usually dug up from the ground **arqueólogo** arkeologo; isang mag-aaral ng mga bagay-bagay na ukol sa unang panahon

**arquero** mamamana; user of bow and arrow; kahera; worker taking and paying money South America

- goalkeeper *mas.*
- arquitecto** *mas.* arketikto; a building designer
- arquitectura** *fem.* arkitektura; the art and science of designing and constructing buildings
- arrasar** manira; sira; siraan; to destroy a building or other structure completely
- arrastrado** pobreng-pobre
- arrastrar** bumatak; kumalagkad; pull something along with effort
- arreglo** *mas.* a sauce used on salads with an oil and vinegar base
- arrendamiento** pag-upa **se alquilar** la magrenta, umupa
- arrepentimiento** *mas.* pagsisisi; sorrow for doing wrong **arrepentirse** magsisi
- arresto** arrestado *mas.* **arrestado** arrestadohin; humuli; dumakip
- arriba** *adv.* (ma)taas **hacia arriba** pataas **de arriba abajo** pataas at pababa **por la calle arriba** taas ang kayle daan
- arrodiellarse** luhod, lumuhod
- arrogancia** farogansya; hambog; mapagmataas
- arroyo** *mas.* sapap; ilug-ilugan; a small stream
- arrogante** taasnoo; hambog; mapagmataas; arogante; feeling or showing self-importance and contempt or disregard for others
- arroz** *mas.* kanin (*cooked*) bigas (*uncooked*)
- arroz a la cubana** a dish consisting of rice, a fried egg and tomato sauce
- arroz con leche** rice pudding
- polvo(s) de arroz** rice powder
- arrozal** *mas.* palayan; a ricefield
- arruga** kulubot; kunot; facial line from aging; magtiklop; to bend something thin and flat over on itself *fem.*
- arruinarse** bangkarote; sirain; wasak; economic failure
- arruinar** sumira ng trabaho
- arsénico** arsenik; a steel-gray poisonous solid element that is a brittle crystalline metalloid *mas.*
- artesanía** sining sa mag gawang kamay
- arte** arte; sining **las artes** ang mga arte **galería de arte** palko; tanghalan; koleksyon ng sining para itanghal
- Ártico** artiko; polong hilaga *fem.*
- articulación** *fem.* kasu-kasuan; a part of the body where bones are connected
- artículo** <sup>1</sup> bagay; pantukoy; a word used with a noun that specifies whether the noun is definite or indefinite *mas.*
- artículo** <sup>2</sup> *mas.* artikulo; lathalain; a piece of nonfiction writing in a newspaper, magazine, or reference book
- artificial** artipisyal; di tunay; made by humans
- artista** *mas. fem.* artista **artístico** artistikó
- artritis** *fem.* arthritis; a medical condition affecting a joint or joints, causing pain, swelling, and stiffness
- as** alas; playing card; somebody with exceptional skill *mas.*
- asa** hawakan; puluhan; a part of a thing by which it is held, moved, or operated
- asado** ihaw; letson **fuente para asar** ihawan **barbacoa** inihaw **asar en la barbacoa** iihaw **asar-se** maglitson
- asadura** *fem.* lamang loob; mga bituka; the edible, internal organs
- asalariado** suwelduhan; kitahan
- assaltante** *mas. fem.* isang tao na nang-aatake; naninira o nanunu-ligsa **assaltar** lusubin; salakay
- asalto** *mas.* tuligsa; atake; lusob
- asbesto** asbestos, sustansiyang mineralya na hindi nasusunod *mas*
- ascensor** *mas.* asensor; elebeytor; platform for taking up or down
- asesinato** mamamatay **asesino** makakamatay **morir** mamamatay
- asco** *mas.* mainis; a feeling of horrified disapproval of something **que asco!** ugh! Iyak! grunting ex-

## **ascua**

- clamation expressing disgust  
**ascua** *fem.* glut embers  
**aseado** linis; free from dirt or impurities **asear** malinis; remove dirt  
**asediar** talikop; to surround a city or stronghold with armed forces  
**asedio** *mas.* kulong; pagkubkob; a military or police operation in which troops surround a place; salikop; libid; tiklop; napapaligiran  
**asemejarse** animo; hambing; kpara; parang pareho; pareho  
**Ascensión** araw ng pag-akyat *fem.* celebration of Jesus Christ's ascent, Thursday, forty days after Easter Day  
**asentimiento** *mas.* kasunduan; pag-yag; a favorable opinion or feeling about something; a agreement  
**aseo** *mas.* kalinisan; Ang mga tun-tunin sa pangangalaga sa kalusugan. malinis at malusog na paraan ng pamumuhay  
**aséptico** asog; free from infection  
**asesinato** *mas.* pinatay **asesinar** pagpatay sa kapwa **asesino** makakamatay  
**asesor** *mas.* tagapayo; somebody who gives advice **asesorar** pag-payuhan  
**asfalto** ispalto; a brownish black solid or semisolid substance. Source: oil-bearing rocks *mas.*  
**asfixiarse** mainis; to die from lack of air **asfixia** *fem.* pagkainis  
**así** paganyan; totoo; talaga; in that way; in the same way; so, in this way, thus **así pues** at iba pa, kaya pagkatapos **o así** o kaya **así es que** at iba pa (di ba yao'y iyon) **así sea!** ay siya nawang mangyari!  
**Asia** *fem.* asea; asey;a; the world's largest continent, bordered by the Ural and Caucasus mountains and the Arctic, Pacific, and Indian oceans. Population: 4,100,000,000 Area: 44,391,000 sq km/ 17,139,400 sq mi  
**asidero** *mas.* hawakan; a device for

- holding something firmly  
**asiento** *mas.* likmuhan; luklukan; upuan; something for sitting on  
**tomar asiento** umupo **¿Este asiento todavía está disponible?** May nakaupo na ba sa upuan ang ito?  
**asilo** *mas.* asilo; ampunan; protection from extradition **asilado** asiado; asylum seeker  
**asma** hika; hapo; hingal; a disease of the respiratory system, sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest *fem.*  
**asno** *mas.* asno; buriko; a small domesticated member of the horse family  
**aspecto** aspekto; hitsura; a facet, phase, or part of a whole  
**aspiración** *fem.* langhapin; an intake of breath  
**aspiradora** *fem.* aspirador; an electrical appliance that cleans surfaces such by sucking dirt and other material into a bag  
**aspirar** hihinga; hinaan; an inhaling or exhaling of air  
**asqueroso** nakakasora; completely unacceptable or disgraceful  
**astilla** *fem.* salusob; subyang; tinik thin sharp fragment  
**astrología** astrolohiya; the study of the positions of the Moon, Sun, and other planets in the belief that their motions affect human beings *fem.* **astrólogo** astrolohista *mas.*  
**astronomía** astronomiya; scientific study of the universe, especially of the motions, positions, sizes, composition, and behavior of astronomical objects. *fem.* **astronomo** astronomohista *mas.*  
**astuto** maingat; matalino; clever  
**Asunción** *fem.* asunsyon, pagayat sa tangit ng mahal na birhen  
**asunto** *mas.* karanasan; bagay; Suliranin isang bagay na kailangan gang gawin o aksiyunan  
**asuntos exteriores** suliranin isang bagay na kailangang gawin o aksi-

## Australia

- yunan  
**atacante** isang tao na nanga atake; naninira o nanunuligsa **atacar** maso; atake; harm using violence; criticize somebody  
**ataque** mas. atake; salakay; lusob; salakay **ataque cardíaco** atake ng puso; ataque al corazón  
**atardecer** takipsilim; pagkakahuli  
**atención** pansin; paglilimisyn; atinsyon **atención por favor** Atinsyon!  
**atentado** maingat; masinop; mapaghanda; planning carefully ahead of time  
**atento** matulungin; mapagbigay; handang tumulong; willing to do favors  
**ateo** adjective hindi paniniwala; ateismo; taong walang pananalig sa diyos  
**aterrador** nananakot, frightening; causing fear  
**aterrizaje** mas. paglapag; act of coming to the ground **aterrizaje**  
**forzoso** forced landing **aterrizaje a vientre** pancake landing **aterrizaje forzado, aterrizaje forzoso** forced landing **aterrizaje violento** crash landing  
**atestado** apidabit; written version of sworn statement  
**Atlántico** atlantiko mas. the world's second largest ocean, which separates Europe and Africa from North and South America. Area:  
82,400,000 sq km/  
31,800,000 sq mi  
**atlas** atlas; aklat ng mga mapa  
**atleta** atleta mas. **atlético** atletiko  
**ático** mas. kuwartong nasa pagitan ng kisame at bubugan; atik  
**atmósfera** atmospera; alangaang; the mixture of gases that surrounds an astronomical object such as the Earth fem.  
**átomo** atomo; the smallest portion into which an element can be divided and still retain its properties, made up of a dense, positively charged nucleus surrounded by a system of electrons **atómico** ato-
- mika **bomba atómica** bomba ng atomika  
**atracar** agawan; paghinto; close up against, near, or parallel to the side of  
**atracción** fem. atraksyon; bighani; akit; power of attracting  
**atracó** mas. panghaharang; hold-ap; a highway robbery; stopping and robbing by force **atracador** tulisan; bandito; ganster mas.  
**atractivo** akratibo; kaakit-akit; pogil; good-looking; pangakit; pantawag-pansin  
**atrás** likod; likuran; preposition in position indicating that somebody or something is in or is going toward a position at the back or rear of something **atrás de** sa/nasa likod/likuran ng **atrás del coche** sa likuran ng kotse **de atrás del**  
**autobús** sa likuran ng bus  
**atraso** atraso; huli; happening or arriving after an expected or arranged time **atrasarse** maatraso; balam; mahuli  
**atrevido** adjective walang takot; walang-kaba; walang-gulat  
**atún** tuligan; tambakol; a large, fast-swimming, widely distributed ocean fish mas.  
**audiencia** fem. awdiensiya; mga nakikiling; mga tagapakinig  
**augurar** humula; hulaan; to say what is going to happen in the future  
**aullido** humagulhol; hagulhol; palahaw; alulong; make whining sound  
**aumentar** dumadami; magpalaki  
**áun** ngayon; hindi pa, as opposed to later  
**aunque** kahit na, kahiman concessive conjunction **Vamos a comprar la casa aunque es bastante cara.** Susubukan naming bumili ng bahay na ito, kahit na ito ay masyadong mahal.  
**aureola** fem. sinag sa ulo  
**ausente** hindi pumasok; liban; not attending a place or event  
**Australia** awstraliya fem. the

## auto

world's smallest continent, situated between the Pacific and Indian oceans. Population: 20,000,000 Area: 7,614,500 sq km/2,939,974

**auto** *mas.* kotse; sasakyan; awto  
**auto de detención** arrest warrant  
**autobiografía** *fem.* bayografiya; account of somebody's life

**autobús** *mas.* bus; a large passenger vehicle **El autobús sale cada hora.** Umaalis ang bus oras-oras.

**¿Por qué no tomas el autobús?** Bakit ba ayaw mong sumkay ng bus? **¿A dónde va este autobús?** Saan papunta ang bus na ito? **El autobús sale cada hora.** Umaalis ang bus oras-oras. **María toma el autobús.** Nagbus si Maria. **¿A dónde va este autobús?** Saan papunta ang bus na ito?

**autoctono** Ang mga unang tao sa isang bayan. katutubo; Taong anak sa isang bansa.

**autodominio** *mas.* pagpipigil na sarili; pagtitimpi; the ability to control your own behavior

**autogestión** *fem.* sariling pamamahala; kasarinlan

**auténtica** *mas.* makina; roboata

**automático** awtomatiko; kusang; kusa; started, operated, or regulated by a process or mechanism without human intervention

**autonomía** awtonomya; political independence and self-government

**autopsia** awtopsy;a pagkamatay; the medical examination of a dead body in order to establish the cause and circumstances of death

**autor** *m* manunulat; mangangatha  
**autoridad** *fem.* awtoridad; kapangyarihan the right or power to enforce rules or give orders

**autorizar** kapangyarihan; pagbibigay; confirm power or permission

**autovía** *fem.* maluwang na lansanganng sadya para sa matuling bibiyahe

**auxiliar** dapat, a verb that is used with another verb to indicate per-

son, number, mood, tense, or aspect

**aval** *mas.* lagak; something what pledges that another's obligations will be met in case of default

**avalancha** abalanse; a rapid downhill flow of a large mass of something dislodged from a mountain-side or the top of a precipice, especially snow or ice *fem.*

**avanzar** umabante **pasar a hacer algo** Abante! **avanzarse** pag-unlad; abante; move on, push on

**avaricia** katakawan; kasakiman; an unreasonably strong desire to obtain and keep money *fem.*

**ave** *fem.* ibon **jaula para pájaros** hawla ng ibon **aves de corral** ang mga ibon; a bird kept for its meat

**avellana** abelana *fem.* an edible nut from a hazel tree

**avena** *fem.* ot; a plant with edible seeds that is grown as a cereal crop **harina de avena** otmil

**aventajado** tanyag; bantog; mahalaga; clearly of very high quality or clearly superior to others in the same group or category **aventajado de estatura** napakalaki; sobrang malaki

**aventura** *fem.* abentura; an exciting or extraordinary event

**aventurero** *mas.* kakaibang; may bentaha

**avergonzado** napahiya at nalito; feeling full of shame

**avestruz** *mas.* ostrich; a two-toed fast-running bird with a long bare neck and is the largest living bird

**aviación** *fem.* abiasyon; agham ng pagpapalipad ng eroplano

**aviador** *mas.* abyador; manlilipad; piloto; Taong nagpapalipad ng eroplano

**ávido** masarili; kasakiman; sakim; having an overwhelming desire to have more of something

**avión** *mas.* eroplano; engine-driven flying vehicle **avión de combate** eroplano ng hukbong-pang; himpapawid **avió a chorro, avión a reacción** jet plane **avión de tra-**

## badén

**vesía** air liner  
**aeronáutico** eronautika; Karunungan hingil sa pagpapalipad ng eroplano  
**avisado** masinop; mapaghanda; planning carefully ahead of time  
**avisar** babala; let someone know  
**aviso** payo; alisto; somebody's opinion about what another person should do  
**avispa** fem. putaki; striped black-and-yellow stinging insect  
**avispón** imbubuyog; a large stinging wasp *mas.*  
**axila** kilikili; hollow under arm  
**iay!** Aray! an exclamation used to express sudden pain  
**aya** fem. yaya; somebody employed to care for children  
**iay, Dios mio!** Ano ba 'yan! expresses surprise, confusion or irritation  
**ayer** kahapon; day before today  
**ayuda** fem. tulong; assist somebody  
**ayudante** *mas.* katulong; assistance; somebody who works to s.b. else's instructions

**ayunar** ayuno; panahon ng ayuno / fasting, and self-denial  
**ayuntamiento** mubisipyo; gusali sa bayan na katatagpuan sa tanggapan ng mga opisyal *mas.* **ayuntamiento sexual** talik  
**azar** *mas.* pagkakataon; pag-asaya  
**azogue** *mas.* asoge; a poisonous heavy silver-white metallic element that is liquid at room temperature. Source: cinnabar. Use: thermometers, barometers, pharmaceuticals, dental fillings, lamps. Symbol Hg  
**azotar** humagupit; igapos; to strike a person or animal repeatedly with a flexible rod, length of rope  
**azúcar** *mas.* *at* *fem.* asukal **écuán-tas charadas de azúcar?** Gaano karaming mga charades ng asukal? **¿I lleva azúcar?** may ba asukal?  
**azufre** *mas.* asubre; a nonmetallic yellow element that occurs alone in nature or combined in sulfide and sulfate minerals. Use: manufacture of sulfuric acid, matches, fungicides, and gunpowder. Symbol S  
**azul** *mas.* asul; bughaw **azulado** maasul **azul celeste** kulay-langit

## B

**baba** *fem.* uhog, dura; laway; lumura; to allow saliva or a liquid to run from the mouth  
**babaza** *fem.* kalaghala; slimy secretion  
**babear** ilaway; maglaway; to let liquid run out from the mouth  
**babero** babero; a small piece of material fastened under a child's chin to protect the clothing while eating *mas.*  
**babor** pantalan; daugan *mas.* the left-hand side of a boat  
**babosa** lintang-kati; mollusk without shell *fem.*  
**bacalao** *mas.* bakalaw; a saltwater fish that has three dorsal fins and slender feelers

**bachillerato** a degree awarded on the successful completion of an undergraduate course at a college or university *mas.*  
**bacía** mankok ng babero *fem.*  
**bacilo** bakteriya; basilo; an aerobic, rod-shaped, spore-producing bacterium *mas.*  
**bacteria** bakteriya; basilo; a single-celled, often parasitic microorganism without distinct nuclei or organized cell structures *fem.*  
**bacteriología** bakteriolohiya; the scientific study of bacteria *fem.*  
**bacteriólogo** bakteriolohista *mas.*  
**badana** balak ng tupa  
**badén** malalim na kanal o tubig-daluyan na nabuo ng malakas na

## badil

- bagsak ng ulan  
**badil** pala ng apoy *mas*. fire shovel  
**bagaje** abasto; bagahe; daladalahang *mas*. suitcases and bags, ang mga maleta) **¿Puedo dejar mi bagaje aquí?** Maaari ko bang ilagay ang bagahe ko dito?  
**bahía** look; curved inlet of sea *fem.*  
**bailarina** baylarina, a woman ballet dancer  
**baile** sayaw **bailarín** mananayaw  
**Ya no les gusta bailar.** hindi nila gusto sa sayaw.  
**bajada** dahilig; talibis *fem.*  
**bajamar** dahanan; kati **bajar** baba  
**bajío** mabawaw South America kapatagan; low-lying or flat land *mas*  
**bajo** baba; ibaba; ilalim; preposition used to express the concept of being beneath or below something **debajo de, bajo de** sa/nasa ibaba/ilalim ng **bajo el agua** sa ilalim ng tubig **bajo de cuerpo** mababang katawan **por lo bajo** lihim, hindi bababa sa  
**bajón** *mas*. pagbagsak, paglagpak, the failure or ruin of a previously successful person, group, or organization  
**bala** bala; punglo **como una bala** parang barilan **balanceo** pamamaril  
**balazo** sukat na bala, pagbaril  
**bala de cañón** cannonball South America **ni a bala** sa ilalim ng walang mga pangayari **como una bala** parang tira  
**balada** balada; a song telling a story in a traditional style *fem.*  
**balance** *mas*. balanse; steady state on narrow base **balance de pagos** balance of payments balanse ng mga pagbabayad  
**balancear** umuguy-ugoy; lumawit-lawit; bumitin/bitin; to hang loosely and sway  
**balanza** kilohan; timbangsan *fem.* a weighing machine  
**balbucear** Magsalita nang pautal.  
**balbuceso** *mas*. pagkautal; speak with hesitations and repetitions  
**balbucir** mautal; uutal; speak with stammer  
**balcón** balkonahe; asotea *mas*. a platform projecting from the interior or exterior wall of a building  
**baldar** salanta; baldado; cripple; term for somebody whose use of a limb or limbs is impaired  
**balde** *mas*. timba; **balde de balde** para sa libre **en balde** sa libre  
**baldonar** manghamak; manginsulto; **baldón** insulto; paghamak  
**baldosa** tisa *fem.* **baldosado** sa-hig ng tisa; tiled floor  
**baliza** boyá; Katangiág lumutang sa tubig. Hindi lumulubog sa tubig.  
**ballena** balyena; dambuhala; buttanding **ballenera** balyenahista  
**balón** malaking bola **balompié** putbol **baloncesto** baskitbol  
**balsa** *fem.* balsa; logs or boards fastened together to make a floating platform  
**bálsamo** balato; balsamo; pabango; pampaginhawa ng kalamnan o kalooban *mas*. oily plant substance  
**bambú** kawayan; the strong hollow stems of a tropical plant *mas*.  
**banana f** saging **banano** puno ng saging *fem.*  
**bañarse** maligo **ir a bañarse** pu-punta sa maligo  
**banasta** malaking buslo *mas*.  
**banca**<sup>1</sup> *fem.* salumpwed; a long backless seat  
**banca**<sup>2</sup> bangko; business offering financial services **banca electrónica** home banking  
**bancarrota** *fem.* bangkarote; lugí; the state of having been legally declared bankrupt **ir a la quiebra** ay bangkarote, become bankrupt  
**banco** bangko **cuenta bancaria** salapi na nakadeposito sa bangko  
**saldo bancario** balanse ng bangko **banco de ahorros** savings-bank  
**Banco Central Europeo** European Central Bank **banco de datos** database **banco en casa** home banking **Banco Europeo de Inversión** European Investment Bank

**banda** *f* banda; musicians playing together; strip or loop of material

**bandera** bandila; watawat; bandera **bandera de parlamento** flag of truce, white flag bandila ng paghinga ng labanan, puting bandila

**bandido** bandido; tulisan *mas*.

**bando** pagpapahayag, pagbabawal

**bandos** tawag sa kasal, marriage banns

**baño** *mas.* banyo **darse or tomar un baño** maligo, bigyan o kumuhang paliguan **ir al baño** pupunta sa banyo **¿Dónde está el baño?** Saan ang banyo?

**banqueta** bangkito; a simple seat with three or four legs and no back or armrests *fem.*

**banquete** bangkete; an elaborate formal meal attended by many guests often held in honor of a person *mas.*

**bar** kabilya, inuman; a place where alcoholic drinks can be bought and drunk *mas.*

**baraja** *fem.* baraha; card games

**barandilla** gabay; biranda *fem.* a rail to hold with the hand for support

**baratillo** galing sa iba; second-hand goods; second-hand shop

**barato** mura **baratear** sobrang mura **baratía** murahin **de barato** para sa wala o para sa libre **eso es barato** mura yan

**baratura** *fem.* pagkamumura

**barba** <sup>1</sup> *fem.* balbas; the hair on a man's chin **imberbe** walang balbas; beardless **hacer la barba a ahitin**; magahit

**barba** <sup>2</sup> *fem.* baba; the part of the face below the lips

**bárbaro** barbaro **barbero** barbero

**barbería** barberiya

**barbacoa** inihaw **asar en la parilla** mag-iyaw o iihaw sa parilya

**barbilla** baba; the part of the face below the lips *fem.*

**barcaza** gabara *mas.*

**barco** *mas.* bapor **barco cisterna** tanker **barco de guerra** Bapor pangdigma. Bapor panggiyera

**barco de vela** Bangkang may laylay **enviar por barco** sasama ng bapor **barca de pesca, barca pesquera** barko ng mangisda

**barquero** bankero

**barómetro** barometro; instrumento sa pagkuha ng panahon *mas.*

**barquillo** *mas.* wapols; a thicklight pancake, crisp on the outside

**barra** <sup>1</sup> *bara*; baras na bakal; kabilya; a length of metal, wood, or other solid material

**barra** <sup>2</sup> *fem.* *bara*; a slash is used between optional or alternate elements A slash (/)—also called a forward slash or solidus—is usually used to connect two related words or numbers.

**barraca** *fem.* kubo; barungbarong

**barranco** *mas.* bangin; a deep narrow valley, especially one formed by running water

**barrendero** *mas.* kaminero; road sweeper

**barrear** sagabal; salabid **barricada** hadlang; harang

**barrer** walisin; nagwawalis; mag-walis

**barrica** *fem.* bombo; dram; kanlang; a cylindrical container with a flat top and bottom, used to store liquids

**barriga** *fem.* tiyan; middle part of the body

**barril** *mas.* bombo; dram; kanlang; a cylindrical container with a flat top and bottom, used to store liquids

**barrizal** *mas.* putikan; muddy place

**barro** putik **barroso** maputik

**barro** *mas.* putikan; putik na malapot

**barros** plural mga palayok

**barrote** *mas.* barang bakal

**barruntar** magpalagay; manungkol

**bascula** *fem.* baskula; kilohan; timbangsan; a weighing machine

**base** *fem.* batayan; saligan; main supporting element **estar destinado en** salig **base aérea** centro ng operasyon ng hukbong

## básico

- panghimpapawid **base naval** para sa hukbong-dagat
- básico** batayan **básicamente** saglihan; at the base of; fundamental
- basílica** basilika; malaking simbahang; large Christian church *fem.*
- basquear** pakiramdam maysakit
- basta** sapat (*to the required degree or extent*)
- iBasta!** Magtigil ka! Itigil mo na!
- bastante** tamana; mahanga; sapat ng mas maraming bilang ay kinakailangan **bastante bueno** mahusay
- bastardo** *mas.* bastardo; anak sa labas
- basto**<sup>1</sup> maalon; malundag; bastos
- basto**<sup>2</sup> *mas.* bastos na tao; a ill-mannered person (*grosero mas.*)
- bastón**<sup>1</sup> pilay **bastonazo** lumakad nang papilay-pilay
- bastón**<sup>2</sup> tungkot; a cane or stick used to assist in walking *mas.*
- basura** *fem.* basura; dumí; wasto
- cubo de la basura** basurahan; dumihan **basurero** basurero
- basura orgánica** organik na basura
- batalla** *fem.* digmaan; tagpuan; a large-scale fight between armed forces **campo de batalla** lugar ng digmaan **acorazado** Bapor pang-digma. Bapor panggiyera
- batata** matamis na patata *fem.*
- batería** batariya; a number of connected electric cells that produce a direct current *fem.* **batería de cocina** kagamitan sa kusina
- batirse** laban; away; babag; to use violent physical
- bautismo** *mas.* baptism; binyag; rite of purification **bautizar** bin-yagan
- baya** *fem.* bery; a small juicy or fleshy fruit
- bayoneta** *fem.* bayoneta; blade fitted to rifle
- bayuca** kabilya *mas.* *Cen. America*
- bazo** *mas.* pali; a ductless vascular organ in the left upper ab domen that destroy old red blood cells, form lymphocytes, and store blood
- bebé** sanggol *mas.* a very young child
- beber** inom **bebida** inumin **un vaso de ...** isang baso ng ...**bebida alcohólica** inumin ng alak **bebido** malainibay
- becerro** bisiro; bulo; guya *mas.*
- becho** labi *mas.* either of two fleshy folds around the mouth **leer en los labios** babasa ng mga labi
- beldad** *fem.* Magandang dalaga
- beligerante** bansa o taong nakikigigma *mas.* *at fem.* aggressive
- belleza** *fem.* ganda; a beautiful woman or girl
- bencina** *fem.* gasolina; automobile fuel (gasolina *fem.*)
- bendición** *fem.* basbas; bendisyon; prayer asking for God's blessing
- bendecir** basbasan **ique Dios te bendiga!** Piskan! **regar la bendición** bigyan ang basbas **bendiciones nupciales** pangkasal na bendisyon
- beneficio** *mas.* benepisyo, pakinabang; something that has a good effect or promotes well-being
- beneficiario** (-a) *mas. (fem.)* ang nakinabang; tagapakinabang; a person who receive a benefit
- beodo** lasing; boratso; lango
- berenjena** talong; a large fruit with shiny purple skin *fem.*
- berrinche** poot; pag-aalboroto
- berza** repuloy; a roundish head of closely layered green, white, or red leaves, eaten raw or cooked as a vegetable *fem.*
- besar** halik; halikan; humalik **besar la mano, besar los pies** kamy na halik, halikan ang mga paa
- beso** *mas.* halik; caress with lips
- bestia** *f.* napakahayop **bestia de carga** hayop na pantrabaho
- betún** bitumen; a sticky mixture of hydrocarbons found in substances such as asphalt and tar. Source: petroleum *mas.*
- Biblia** Biblia; biblyia; Banal na kalsutan. Christian holy book **saber la Biblia** alam lahat **bíblico** bibliko; relating to the Bible

## blasfemia

- bibliografía** bibliograpya; a list of books and articles on a subject
- biblioteca** aklatan; laybrari **biblioteca de consulta** reference library
- bibliotecaria** laybariyan
- bicho** suot; small animal, insect  
South America pusa Mexico *mas.*
- biceps** *mas.* dagadagaan; a muscle in the upper arm
- bicho** *mas.* hayop (animal *mas.* alimaña *fem.*)
- bicicleta** *f.* bisikleta **ir en bicicleta** ride a bicycle sumakay ng bisikleta
- bien** mabuti; mahusay, painda; pa-ninda **mi bien** aking mahal
- bienvenida** mabuhay!
- bienvenido** mabuhay; salubong **ibienvenido!** Walang anuman!
- bigamia** *fem.* bigamiya; dalawang ang asawa **bigamo** bigamo
- bigote** *mas.* bigote; misay; hair on the upper lip **bigotudo** with a big moustache may isang malaking bigote
- bilis** *fem.* apdo; a yellowish green fluid produced in the liver, stored in the gallbladder, and passed through ducts to the small intestine, where it plays an essential role in emulsifying fats
- billar** bilya; game of hitting balls with cue *mas.*
- billete** *mas.* tiket **billete de banco** tuka **billete amoroso** pag-ibig na sulat **billete de ida y vuelta** return ticket
- billón** bilyon *fem.* one thousand million; written as 1 followed by nine zeros
- biodegradable** nabubulok; made of substances that will decay relatively quickly as a result of the action of bacteria and break down into elements such as carbon that are recycled naturally
- biografía** talambuhay; an account of somebody's life written or produced by another person *fem.*
- biología** bayologi; haynayan; the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification,

- physiology, chemistry, and interactions *fem.* **biólogo** haynaya-non *mas.*
- biopsia** *fem.* bayopsy;a the removal of a sample of tissue from a living person for laboratory examination
- birlocha** saranggola; bulador; guryon; toy for flying *fem.*
- bis** makalawa; dalawang beses; pa-ulitulit; extra or repeated performance; humiliating na bumalik sa pagganap **ibisi** encore! Muli!
- bisabuela** *fem.* nakakamanghang; the mother of your grandmother or grandfather
- bisabuelo** *mas.* nakakamanghang lolo; the father of your grandmother or grandfather
- bisagra** *fem.* bisagra; a movable joint to fasten two things
- bisar** ulit; paulit; paulit-ulit; say something again
- bisexual** langanin alanganin; may hilig sa babae at lalaki
- bisiesto** taon bisiyesto; a year with an extra day, February 29, added to make up the difference between the 365-day calendar and the actual duration of the Earth's orbit of the Sun
- bisnieto** akakamanghang apo; a son of your grandchild *mas.*
- bisoña** baguhan; bagito; somebody who lacks experience *fem.*
- bizarria** kagitingan; mapitagan
- bizarro** kakaiba, matapang
- bizco** banlag; have eyes not looking in parallel (estrábica)
- bizcocho** *mas.* rusk, dry biscuit or piece of twice-baked bread
- blanco** puti **blanko tengo la mente en blanco** aking isip ay blanko
- clara** puti ng itlog **en blanco y negro** sa puti at itim **blanco del ojo** puti ng mata **blancura** kaputian
- blando** malambot **blandura** palambot; softness; flattering words
- bloqueo** harang; preno (*kotse*)
- blasfemia** *f* kalaswaan, Lumapas-

## bloque

tangan sa diyos. kawalang pitagan sa diyos o sa sagradong bagay  
**bloque** *mas.* tipak; a large solid piece of a hard substance, usually with flat sides

**blusa** blusa; a woman's shirt *fem.*  
**bobada** *fem.* istupioso, lack of intelligence, perception, or common sense

**bóbilis** libre **de bóbilis bóbilis** para sa wala; for nothing  
**bobina** *fem.* ikiran; cylinder on which something is wound **bobinar** natapon; sumuray; to wind something on a spool

**bobo** banday; tonton; tanga; idiota; tanga; istupido, bobo

**boca** *fem.* bibig **callarse** tahimik ang bibig mo **Abra la boca.** Bukasan ang iyong bibig.

**boca abajo** patiwarik; baligtad

**boca de incendios** boka-inseridyo; water source in street *fem.*

**boca de riego** boka-inseridiyo; water source in the street

**bocadillo** sanwits; meat or cheese etc. roll, sandwich

**bocado** samuol; a mouthful

**bocaza** Pagpupulong tungkol sa buhay ng iba.

**bochornoso** alinsangan; sultry

**bocina** <sup>1</sup> *fem.* busina; noise-making warning device **bocinar** bubusinar

**bocina** <sup>2</sup> *fem.* sungay; a brass musical instrument

**boda** *fem.* kasal **matrimonio** kasalan

**madrina de boda** abay **casamiento** pakasal pagiisang dibdib

**embragar** may kasunduang pa-kasal **bodas de oro** boda- de oro

**bodas de plata** boda de plata

**bodega** Bodega sa ilalim ng lupa.

**bodegón** murang restaurant *mas.*

**bofe** <sup>1</sup> *mas.* baga; respiratory organ

**bofe** <sup>1</sup> *mas.* nakakasora Central America completely unacceptable or disgraceful

**bofeton** *mas.* sumampal; tumampal; sampal, sampal sa mukha

**boga(r)** hanay; to propel a boat

across water by using oars

**bogavante** *mas.* ulang; a hard-shelled sea crustacean with a pair of large pincers

**boicot** *mas.* bumuykoteo; lumayo; to cease or refuse to deal with something such as a company as a protest against it to become more acceptable

**boicotear** bumuykoteo; lumayo

**bola** *fem.* bola **bola de seguimiento** trackball

**bolada** hagis; send something from hand

**bolígrafo** bolpen; a pen with a small rotating ball *mas.*

**bollería** panadero **bollería** panaderia; pastry shop, bakery

**bollo** *m* biskuit; muffin, bun, roll

**bolsa** *fem.* bolsa **de bolsa** bolisista **Este es mi bolsa.** bolsa ko ito

**bolsillo** bulsa **de bolsillo** bulsa-laki

**bolsista** bolista; commercial agent mandukot South America *mas.*

**bolso** kalupi; bolso; bag for carrying everyday belongings *mas.*

**bomba** *fem.* bomba **con bomba** binomba **bombardear** manganyon

**bombero** *m* bombero **parque de bomberos** istasyong ng bombero

**cuerpo de bomberos** brigadang mga bombero **bombear** bombahin

**bombilla** bombilya; glass sphere with filament producing light *fem.*

**bombín** *fem.* sombrero

**ombo** *mas.* malaking tambol

**bombón** *m* kendi; small confections

**bondad** *fem.* pagkamamabait  **tener la bondad de** maawain; mahabagin

**bonito** <sup>1</sup> ganda; maganda; kariktan

**bonito** <sup>2</sup> hasa-hasa; bonito; a game fish relating to tuna

**bonida** *fem.* taeng baka

**boquiabierto** nganga; Pagbuka ng bibig, open-mouthed

**borbollar** kulo; magkulo; heat to or reach boiling point

**bordado** pananahi; making decorative needlework *mas.*

**bordar** magburda; do decorative

## brillante

needlework **bordado** pagbuburda; the craft of using needlework to make decorative designs  
**borde** talim; gilid; bingit *mas*.  
**borrachera** lasing; boratso; lango  
**borrasca** unos; bagyo; mahangin  
**borrascoso** napakahanganin  
**borracho** boratso; lasing; lango  
**borrar** bora; kumalta; eliminate somethingto; remove written  
**borrega** batang tupa; kordero *fem.*  
**borrica** asno; buriko *fem.* a small domesticated member of the horse  
**borroso** putik; maputik; full of, covered in, or dirtied with mud  
**borrón** kapol; blot, smudge  
**borujo** mga hamak na tao *mas*.  
**bosque** gubat; kagubatan *mas*.  
**bostezo** humikap **bostezar** hikab  
**bota** bapor; lalagyan *fem.* **botas**  
plural **de campaña** a knee-length boot with a band of differently colored leather around the top  
**botánica** botanika, karunungan tungkol sa mga halaman *mas*.  
**bote**<sup>1</sup> lata; metal container with replaceable lid  
**bote**<sup>2</sup> kulungan; bilangguan Mexico  
**bote**<sup>3</sup> bapor; lalagyan **bote de pa-**  
so tawiran sa ilog; Bangkang pantawid. **bote de salvamento** life-boat  
**botella** fbote **botella de Leiden** garapon *fem.*  
**botica** parmasiya *fem.* **boticaria** drogista *mas.* *at fem.*  
**botiquín** *mas.* dibdib; the part of the body between the neck and the stomach **botiquín de emergencia** kit para sa pangunang lunes  
**botón** *mas.* butones **botón de camisa** butones ng kamisa **botón de puerta** busol  
**boxeador** boksingero **boxeo** boksing  
**boya** boyá; palutang; Katang-iang lumutang sa tubig. Hindi lumulubog sa tubig. a floating signal *f.*  
**bozal**<sup>1</sup> busalan; hilaw; not cooked  
**bozal**<sup>2</sup> busal; a device that is strapped over the nose and jaws

of an animal to prevent it from opening its mouth  
**bracero** *m.* trabahador; unskilled  
**braga**<sup>1</sup> *fem.* slip; a light sleeveless woman's undergarment  
**braga**<sup>2</sup> lubit; tali; strong cord *fem.*  
**bragazas** Taong mahina ang loob; kontrolada ng asawa *mas*.  
**bramante** *mas.* estambre; habin  
**brandi** *mas.* Brandy; a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes or other fruit  
**branquia** *fem.* hasang; breathing organ of fish  
**brasa** baga; live coal *fem.*  
**bravear** malaking salita, talk big  
**bravo**<sup>1</sup> mabuti **ibravo!** Palakpak-an!  
**bravo**<sup>2</sup> bida; matapang; tapang  
**brazo** *mas.* braso; bisig; a limb attached to the shoulder of the human body **abrazar** yakap **abrazo** yakapin **brazado** pangko **asidos del brazo** braso sa braso **brazo de mar** braso ng dagat **con los brazos abiertos** may bukas na braso  
**brazalete** pulseras; jewelry worn around wrist *mas*.  
**brea** *fem.* tarik, a dark sticky substance obtained from tar and used in the building trades, especially for waterproofing roofs  
**brebaje** pinaghalo; a liquid to be drunk that is medicinal *mas*.  
**brécol(es)** *mas.* brokoli; edible flower head  
**breve** maigsi; maikli; having little or relatively little length  
**brevedad** *fem.* pagkaigsi; shortness; brevity  
**brezal** *mas.* sukalan; shrubby uncultivated land  
**bribón** *mas.* butangero; maton; tuligsan; somebody acting illegally  
**brigada** *fem.* brigada; military unit  
**brillante**<sup>1</sup> talino; matalino *figuratively* nagkukurap; makintad; malwanag *adjective*  
**brillante**<sup>2</sup> *mas.* talino; intelligent or talented

## brillar

**brillar** makintad; maliwanag  
**brillo** lumiliwanag; sinag **brillar** sínagan; to give out light  
**brincar** lumukso **brinco** lumundag  
**brindis** Brindis! Itaas mo! Kampay!  
**brisa** sariwang; simoy; light to moderate wind *fem.*  
**brocha** *f.* suklay (*para sa pintura*)  
**broche** tirante; ornament pinned to clothes *mas.*  
**broma** *fem.* biro; siste **en broma** biruan **bromas aparte** biruin **gastar una broma a laro tayo ng** biruan  
**bronce** *m* bronze; a hard yellowish brown alloy of copper and tin, sometimes containing small amounts of other metals *mas.*  
**broquel** *mas.* panangga; kalasag; a flat or convex piece of armor carried on the arm **broquelarse** kálasag ang sarili  
**bronquitis** *fem.* bronkítis; inflammation of the mucous membrane in the airways bronchial tubes of the lungs, resulting from infection or irritation and causing breathing problems and severe coughing  
**bruja**<sup>1</sup> *fem.* bruhá; mangkukulam somebody, especially a woman, who is supposed to have magical or wonder-working powers **brujería** panggagaway **sortilegio** sumpain; engantihin; spell, charm  
**bruja**<sup>2</sup> *fem.* kuwago; night-hunting bird with hooting call  
**brújula** kompas; aguhon; a device for finding directions, usually with a magnetized needle that automatically swings to magnetic north  
**bruma** *fem.* dagim; ulap **brumoso** maulap; with a lot of mist  
**brusco** bigla; happening quickly and unexpectedly; matigting; maliglig; maalog; with jerks  
**brutal** malahayap; malupi; extremely ruthless or cruel  
**búa** tigyawat; tagihawat; granito; a small inflamed or pus-filled spot on the skin *fem.*  
**buba** *fem.* tuntong; an uncontrolled

growth or mass of body cells, which may be malignant or benign and has no physiological function  
**bucal** ng bibig; oral, of the mouth  
**buceador** *mas.* -a *fem.* maninisid; somebody who goes under the surface of water **buceo** sisid  
**submarinismo** sumisid  
**bueno** ganda; maganda **buenas noches** Magandang gabí! **buenos días** Magandang umaga/araw!  
**buenaventura** masuwerte **íesa sí que es buena!** that's a good one! **estar de buenas** be in a good mood **ibueno!** Ayos diba! Ayos!  
**buey** *mas.* kapong baka; an uncastrated adult male of any breed of domestic cattle or other bovine animal  
**búfalo** karabao; Asian water buffalo  
**bufete** *mas.* pupitre; table used for work; mirienda (*South Amerika*)  
**bufón** nakakasaya **bufona** maskot; payaso; bumbling person  
**búho** *m* kuwago; taon namumuhay nang tahimik at mag-isa; ermitanyo *mas.* unsociable person  
**buitre** buwitre; ibong kumakain ng bulok na laman; taong masiba na naninila ng kapwa *mas.*  
**bujía** kandila **candelero** kandelero  
**bulimia** *fem.* bulimiya a condition in which bouts of overeating are followed by undereating, use of laxatives, or self-induced vomiting  
**buque** *mas.* bapor **enviar por**  
**buque** ipadala sa pamamagitan ng barko **buque de vela**, **buque velero** bangka may laylay **buque-escuela** training ship **buque stangue** tanker **buque (de) vapor** steam-ship **buque de guerra** Bapor pangdigma. Bapor panggiyera  
**burbuja** bula; thin globe-shaped air-filled film *fem.*  
**burdel** bahay ng mga puta/pokpok a place where people pay to have sexual intercourse with prostitutes  
**burgués** Mga taong nakaluluwag sa buhay. *mas.* middle-class

**burlas** panunuya; pagkutya *fem.*  
**burlonamente** patuya; larol tayo ng biruan; joking, bantering  
**burro** *mas.* asno; buriko **burro de carga** taong matakaw para sa trabaho  
**búsqueda** *fem.* hanap; mangangaso; mamaril  
**búsqueda** hanapin **búsqueda en el texto entero** buong-tekstong

paghahanap  
**butaca** butaka; chair with armrests  
**buzo** maninisid; somebody who dives in water *mas.*  
**buzón** *mas.* buson **echar al buzón** post mail **buzón electrónico** mailbox  
**byte** byte; a group of eight bits of computer information, representing a unit of data such as a number or letter

## C

**cabal** tama; eksakto; tapos exact, right finished, complete, consummate  
**cabalgar** sakay; ride on horseback  
**caballa** hasahasa; a bony oily fish with a greenish blue body *fem.*  
**caballada** manlilinlang; dayain; something unfair or dishonest that is done to gain an advantage  
**caballejo** pony; any breed of small horse *mas.*  
**caballería** kabalyeriya; soldiers on horseback *fem.*  
**caballero** kabalero; medieval soldier of high rank *mas.*  
**caballeroso** galante; maginoo; relating to knighthood code  
**caballito de mar** kabayo ng dagat  
**caballitos** umiikot na sakayang mga kabayong kahoy sa karnebal; kasangkapang umiikot na tagadala  
**caballo** kabayo **a caballo** likod ng kabayo **herradura** bakal ng kabayo **jinete** *mas.* mangabayo  
**cabaña** dampa; kubo **cabaña de madera** log cabin; a simple house made with logs  
**cabaret** kabaret; akdang pampanitikan na naglalalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng panguuyam o panunuya *mas.*  
**cabello** buhok **cabelludo** mabalibyo **cabello merino** thick curly hair **asirse de un cabello** use any excuse **traído por los cabellos**

irrelevant, quite off the point **vello** ang mga buhok ng katawan **pe- luquero** mangungupit; mangungulot **peludo** mabalahibo **de pelo** gupit **sin pelo** walang buhok **Te cortaste el pelo.** Ikaw ay nag-pagupit. **Necesitas urgentemente un corte de pelo** ikaw ay kailangan isang pagupit  
**caber** possible; maaari; bagay; angkop; akma **ocabemos todos?** May lugar ba para sa ating lahat? **no cabe más** ito ay ang limitado  
**caber a** mangyari sa **cabe pre-guntar si** ang isa ay maaaring magtanong kung  
**cabeza** ulo **a la cabeza de** sa ulo ng **Tengo dolor de cabeza.** Aking ulo ay masakit. **alzar la cabeza** get on one's feet again **meterse de cabeza en** plunge into **metér-se sele a uno en la cabeza** get something into one's head **perder la cabeza** lose one's head **romperse la cabeza** rack one's brains  
**cabezal** unan; cushion for head in bed *mas.*  
**cabezada** idlip **echar una cabe-zada** may isang idlip  
**cabida** lugar; kapasiti; room *fem.*  
**cabildear** bulwagan; entrance hall  
**cabildo** kapitulo; kananata *mas.*  
**cabina** kamarote; small room on ship **cabina de teléfono, cabina telefónica** telephone box  
**cable** kabel; strong rope or wire

## cabo

**cabo** <sup>1</sup> wakas **al (fin y al) cabo** sa wakas **cabo suelto** maluwag na dulo **dar cabo** isang tapusin off **dar cabo de** tapusin, lagyan ng katapusan **llevar a cabo** nagdala ng isang bagay

**cabo** <sup>2</sup> lungos; a point of land that juts out into water

**cabra** babaeng kambing **cabrero** grupong mga kabing **cabrío** lalaking kambing

**cacahuete** mani; oily edible seed

**cacao** kokwa; an unsweetened brown powder made from roasted and ground cocoa beans *mas.*

**cacería** barilan; pamamaril *fem.*

**cacerola** kawali (*para sa kulo*)

**cacha** manobelá; sungay *South America hasta las cachas* hanggang sa sukdulan

**cacharro** palayok **cacharros** palayukan *mas.* made of baked clay

**cachazudo** matamlay; mahinahon

**cachete** bigwasan **cachetina** suntukan; a fight in which bare fists

**cachorro** tuta; a dog under a year old *mas.*

**cactus** kaktos; spiky desert plant

**cada** bawat; kada; tuwing **siempre** tuwina **cada vez que** tuwi **cada 2 semanas** bawat 2 linggo **cada**

**cual, cada uno** lahat mga tao

**Va a Manila cada mes.** Pumupunta siya sa Maynila bawat buwan.

**toda mujer** bawa't babae

**cada una de las mujeres** bawa't isa sa mga babae **cada uno de ellos** bawa't isa sa kanila **cada uno de estos** bawa't isa sa mga ito **cada hora** kada oras **cada días** kada araw **cada mes** kada buwan **cada año** kada taon

**cadáver** bangkay; a dead body,

especially one that is to be dissected *mas.*

**cadena** kadena; series of joined metal rings *fem.*

**cadera** pigí; balakang; side of body below waist *fem.*

**cadete** *m* kadete; military trainee  
**caerse** hulog; mabuwäl; nalaglag

**enfermar, caer enfermo** magkasakit

**café** *m* kape **cafetera** kapetera **cafetería** kapetirya **un café** isang tasang kape **café con leche** kape sasama gatas **café solo** itim na kape **cafeína** kapeina **cafetal** taniman ng kape **cafetalero** kapetalhero **cafetear** magkakape **café tera** kapetera

**caída** hulog; nalaglag; mahuluga; bumaksak; lumagpk; taglagas

**caído** huhulog; tulo

**caimán** buwaya; large reptile *mas.*

**caja** *fem.* kaha; a container for objects **caja** (de caudales) kaha **cajera** kahera **cajeta** malit na kaha **cajetilla** balut; balutan *fem.*

**cajón** *mas.* kahon ng mesa; a box with handles to slide in and out of a table

**cal** *fem.* apog; limon; a white crystalline powder. Use: manufacture of steel and glass, refining of aluminum, copper, and zinc, Formula: CaO **calera** tibagan ng apog; limestone quarry **cal apagado** slaked lime **cal viva** quicklime

**cala** palaisdaan; an area of sea where a country has the right to fish *fem.*

**calabaza** kalabasa; large orange fruit *fem.*

**calabazada** bigwasan (*sa ulo*) *fem*

**calabozo** selda; munting silid **cárcel** piitan *mas.*

**calabacin** *mas.* kalabasín; a small summer squash that is shaped like a cucumber

**calabaza** *fem.* kalabasa; a round large fruit with a thick orange-skinned rind

**caladero** *mas.* palaisdaan; area where country can fish

**calamar** kurita; pusit; mollusk with ten arms *mas.*

**calambre** *mas.* pulikat; kalambre; a painful muscle contraction **retorción** pulikat ng sikmura **tengo**

**calambres** may pulikat

**calamidad** *fem.* kalamidad; sakuna; a disastrous situation or event

## calzoncillos

- es una calamidad** ito ay isang mahusay na awa
- calavera** bungo; bony part of head
- calceta** *fem.* medyas; covering for woman's leg
- calcetín** *m* medyas; foot covering
- calcina** konkreto; a mixture of cement, sand, aggregate, and water in specific proportions that hardens to a strong stony consistency over varying lengths of time *fem.*
- calcio** *mas.* kalsiyum; a soft silvery white element that is an alkaline earth metal constituting about three percent of the Earth's crust.
- cálculo** kalkula **cálculo diferencial** kaugalian kalkulus *mas.*
- caldear** mainit **estar caldeado** sobrang init **caldera** kaldero; tako're **caldearse** mag-init na labis
- calderilla** ang mga suki; exchange money for smaller units
- caldillo** kaldilo; sauce for fricassee Mexico meat bits in broth
- caldo** kaldo; flavorful soup **caldos** liquid derived from fruit etc. *mas.*
- calefacción** *fem.* pag-init, equipment that creates heat **calefacción central** central heating
- calendario** *m* kalendaryo; chart of year **hacer calendarios** musa
- calentador** hurnuan **calentamiento global** pag-iinit ng mundo *mas.*
- calentura** lagnat; kagalitan; ang-gulo; poot *Colombia fem.*
- calibre** kalibre; the internal diameter of a pipe, cylinder, or the barrel of a firearm *mas.*
- calidad** kalidad; the general standard or grade of something *fem.*
- calido** init; mainit; at a high, relatively high, or very high temperature
- caliente** init **demasiado caliente** sobrang init **cálido** mainit
- calificación** *fm.* katangihan, kaka-yahan a skill, quality, or attribute that makes somebody suitable for a job, activity, or task **estar bien cualificado para un trabajo** **calificación** pagkamarapat **calificado** bagay; angkop; may kaya
- caligrafía** sulat nang kamay; skill of handwriting *fem.*
- calina** *fem.* dagim; a thin fog
- cáliz** *mas.* kalise;a metal drinking cup or goblet
- callado** tahimik; silensio **icalla!, icállate!** Tahimik ang bibig mo!
- callar** tago; to hold or maintain s.th. in your possession **callarse; icalla! icállate!** ikulong!
- calle** *fem.* daan; kayle **calle de dirección única** one-way na kalye
- calle mayor** main street pangunahing kalye
- callejón** *mas.* eskinita; makipot na daan; kalehon; a narrow back street **callejón sin salida** cul-de-sac; di maraanan; isang putol na eskina
- calma** *fem.* humiga; kalmado **calmar** huminahon **calmarse** kalmado; become less anxious ay mas mababa balisa
- calzada** *f* maluwang na lansangang sadya para sa matuling bibiyahe
- caoba** kamagong; reddish brown hardwood *fem.*
- caloría** kalorya; a unit of energy equal to 4.1855 joules, originally defined as the quantity of heat required to raise the temperature of 1 g of pure water by 1° C *fem.*
- calumnia** *fem.* paninirang-puri; the act or offense of saying something false or malicious that damages somebody's reputation
- calumniador** mapanirang-puri
- caluroso** init **demasiado caluroso** sobrang init **hace calor** mainit na
- calva** kalbo; upaw *mas.* panot **calvicie** may kalbo; baldness
- calzada** maluwang na lansangang sadya para sa matuling bibiyahe
- calzar** suot; gumamit **calzarse** isinusuot; ginagamit
- calzón** *mas.* kalson; pantalon; salawal
- calzonazos** *mas.* kontrolada nang asawa; Taong mahina ang loob.
- calzoncillos** kalsunsilyo; kamison;

## cama

- pantano *mas. pl.*
- cama** *f*hingan; kama **ir a la cama** pupunta sa kama **aún está en la cama** nasa kama siya **ropa de cama** kubrekama **manta** kumot
- camada** *fem.* kamada; mga tuta; a group of young animals born at the same time from the same mother
- camaleón** *mas.* hunyango; a lizard that changes color
- cámara** <sup>1</sup> *fem.* kamara; a device for taking photographs
- cámara** <sup>2</sup> *fem.* kuwarto; silid-tulugan; a bedroom
- cámara** <sup>3</sup> *fem.* kamara; kapulungan; a legislative chamber
- cámara** <sup>4</sup> *fem.* kamaraote; a small room on a boat or ship
- camarera** *fem.* katulong na babae sa hotel; kamaerea
- camarero** *mas.* serbidor; tagasibil
- camarada** kapares; kapareha *fem.*
- camaró** hipon; small ocean crustacean *mas.*
- camarote** *mas.* kamarote; a small room on a boat or ship
- cambalache** *mas.* tuway; goods in exchange for goods
- cambio** pagbabago, baguin **libre cambio** malayang kalakalan **cambio de marchas** gear- shift **en cambio** imbes; sa halip na
- camello** *m* kamelyo; desert animal
- caminante** biyahero *mas.* **caminar** biyahe; lakbay; travel, journey
- camino** <sup>1</sup> daan; landas **camino de daan** sa **camino real** maluwang na lansangang sadya para sa matuling bibiyahe **camino de San-tiago** pulong bituin; galaksy; makiling grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan **a medio camino** kalahating daan **de camino** bibiyahe
- camino** <sup>2</sup> bulaos *mas.* a track that has been worn by the continual passage of feet
- camión** <sup>3</sup> trak **camionero** mama-neho ng trak **camión de la basura** basurang trak *mas.*
- camisa** *fem.* kamisa; palda; an item of clothing for the upper part of the body
- camiseta** *fem.* kamiseta; saliko; sleeveless and collarless waist-length garment
- camisón** payama; sleeping clothes
- campamento** *m* kampo **campista** kamper **acampada** pamasyal na behikulo na may espasyo para sa pagtulog at mga simpleng gamit na pangkusina o pambahay **campus** kampos
- campaña** kampaya *fem.* **campa-nario** kampanaryo *mas.*
- campeón** panalo; mananalo; supreme victor in contest *mas.*
- campero** nasa labas; in the open
- campo** <sup>1</sup> kampo; place for temporary stay
- campo** <sup>2</sup> probinsya; lalawigan **Vivo en el campo.** Nakatira ako sa probinsya.
- camposanto** *mas.* cementeryo; libingan; an area of ground in which the dead are buried
- camuflaje** balatkayo; concealment of things *mas.*
- compulsión** *f* pamimilit; dimakat-wirang motibo sa paggawa ng isang bagay kahit laban sa kalooban
- can** *mas.* aso
- cana** <sup>1</sup> puting buhok **echar una ca-na al aire** let one's hair down
- caña** <sup>2</sup> tambo; tall water plant; pilay; lulod; rhum *South America fem.*
- canal** *m* kanal; agusan; kanal ang malalim na pinagdaraanan ng mga bapor sa isang look; malapad na daanan ng tubig sa pagitan ng kontinente at isla *mas.*
- canalla** *fem.* mga hamak na tao
- canalón** *mas.* bambang; rainwater channel on roof
- cañamiel** tubo *fem.* plant grown as source of sugar **cañaveral** taniman ng tubo *mas.*
- canapé** sopa; upholstered seat for several people *mas.*
- canario** kanaryo; a small yellow songbird of the finch family *mas.*

## capitalismo

**canasta** buslo; pangnan; kaing **ca-nastilla** maliit buslo *fem.*

**cancelar** kanselado **cancelación** kanselasyon; canceling of s.thing

**cáncer** kanser; tuntong; a malignant tumor or growth caused when cells multiply uncontrollably, destroying healthy tissue *mas.*

**cancerarse** may kanser

**cancha** hukuman, lupa; sahig **cancha de tenis** tennis-court *fem.*

**canciller** *mas. fem.* kansilyer; the chief minister of government in some parliamentary democracies

**canción** *fem.* awit; kanta **canción de cuna** oyayi, duyan awit

**candado** kandado; small detachable lock *mas.*

**candela** kandila *fem.* **candelero** kandelero *mas.* candlestick **en candelero** sa pansiñ ng madla **candelero** *mas.* kandelero; a tall thin holder for a single candle **en candelero** sa pansiñ ng madla

**candidato** kandidato *mas.* a applicant for a job

**candidatura** kandidura *fem.* kandidasya; pagmumungkahi ng kandidato

**cándido** maputing-maputi; puti parang yebe; snow-white

**canela** sinamon; spice obtained from bark *fem.*

**cañería** tubo; tube for transporting liquid or gas **cañera** tubero *fem.*

**cangrejo** ulang *mas.* a freshwater crustacean with large claws like those of a lobster

**canguro** kanggaru; a large leaping marsupial *mas.*

**canica** marmol; a form of limestone transformed through the heat and pressure of metamorphism into a dense, variously colored, crystallized rock *fem.*

**canibal** kanibal; taong kumakain ng kapwa-tao; somebody who eats human flesh *mas.*

**canicular** taginit; midsummer heat

**canje** *mas.* palitan *mas.* give something and get something

**cano** may puting buhok **canoso**

may kulay abo na buhok

**canoa** *fem.* galauran; light narrow pointed boat

**canon** *mas.* regla; an authoritative principle set forth to guide behavior or action

**canoso** may unan buhok

**cansado** pagod; pagal; hapo **echo polvo** pagod na pagod **Estoy muy cansada.** Ako ay talagang pagod. **Me voy a dormir ahora.** Matutulog na ako.

**cantante** manganganta *mas. fem.*

**cantar** *mas.* kanta; kakanta *verb*

**cantero** kantero **canción** kantahan

**cantidad** *fem.* dami; kunitinad; an amount or number of something

**atestado** damihan **una gran cantidad de** damihan ng

**cantina** *fem.* kantina

**caos** *mas.* kagulo; a state of complete disorder and confusion

**caótico** napakagulo; completely disordered and out of control

**capacidad** *fem.* kapasiti;abilidad; a measure of the amount that can be held or contained by something

**capar** puhang; basig; kapon; to remove the testicles of a man or male animal

**caparrones** a bean and sausage stew

**capataz** *mas.* kapatas; a man who is in charge of a group of other workers

**capaz** mahusay; kakayahan; having enough skill or ability to do something well **capaz para** mahusay para sa

**capital**<sup>1</sup> capital; money that can be used to produce further wealth

**capital**<sup>2</sup> kapitolyo, kapitolyo o pinakamahalagang lunsod sa bansa

**¿Cuál es la capital de Brasil?** Alín ang punong-lungsod nang Brasil?

**capitalismo** kapitalismo; an economic system based on the private ownership of the means of production and distribution of goods, characterized by a free competi-

## capitán

tive market and motivation by profit **kapitalista** kapitalista *mas*.  
**capitán** kapitana, Kapitana ng bapor na pangkalakal o sa pangin-gisda. *mas*.  
**capitulación** *fem.* sumuko ayon sa kasunduan; declare yourself defeated  
**capítulo** kapitulyo; section of book  
**capote** *mas.* balabal; kapa; a sleeveless outer garment that  
**capricho** mod; passing impulse  
**cápsula**<sup>1</sup> *fem.* kapsula; a small cylindrical soluble container enclosing a dose of medicine  
**cápsula**<sup>2</sup> *fem.* Panakip ng bote.  
**captura** humila; huli ng isda *fem.*  
**capullo** *mas.* tilas; the silky covering with which a caterpillar or other insect larva encloses itself during its transition to an adult state  
**cara** *fem.* mukha **cara a cara** mukha sa mukha; pangita **de cara** ka-harap; nasa harap **padecer una humillación** walang mukhang; ihaharap **dar cara a** katapat; nasa tapat ng  
**caracol** *mas.* linta; suso; crawling organism with shell **en caracol** tribuson *mas.* **de caracol** paikot  
**carácter** tauhan; pagkatao; ugali; mahalagang biswal na simbolo; kakatwang tao *mas*.  
**caramba** sumpain, mapahamak  
**carambola** *fem.* karambola; bangga; bungo  
**caramelo** karamel; a chewy candy that can be soft or firm, made with butter, milk, and sugar *mas*.  
**carátula** *fem.* maskara (máscara)  
**caravana** karawan; Sumama upang ipagsanggalang. a group of traders, especially in northern Africa and Asia, crossing the desert together for safety, usually with a train of camels *fem.*  
**caray** sumpain, mapahamak  
**carbon** uling; any small piece of combustible material *mas*.  
**carcajada** *fem.* hilhil; the sound or

an act of laughing  
**cárcel** *fem.* bilangguan **prisionero** bilanggo **hacer** prisionero kulugin  
**carcoma** bukbok; wood-boring insect *fem.*  
**carear** mukha sa mukha; pangita  
**crecer** kawalan; kakulangan; lack, be in need of  
**carenza** *fem.* mangailangan; a complete absence of a particular thing  
**careo** *mas.* kompontrasyon; hostility without warfare  
**careta** *fem.* maskara (carátula)  
**carga** *fem.* karga; kargamento  
**cargamento** karga **cargar algo en algo** kargado **mozo** kargador **re-cargado** punong puno  
**caridad** *fem.* kawanggawa; provision of help **hacer la caridad** magbigay ng limos sa  
**caricatura** *fem.* karikatura; the art of creating caricatures  
**caries** tartar; progressive decay of a tooth *fem.*  
**cariñoso** *mas.* mapagmahal; magiliw; feeling or showing affection  
**carisma** karisma; the ability to inspire enthusiasm, interest, or affection in others by means of personal charm or influence *fem.*  
**caritativo** *adjective* mapag-kwanggawa; generous in giving to the poor  
**carnaval** karnabal; balatkayo; pagtitipon ng mga nakasuet ng balatkayo at/o maskara *mas*.  
**carne** *fem.* karne; laman **de carne y hueso** karne at dugo **carne adobada** karneng adobo **carne de cerdo** karneng baboy **carne de cordero** karneng batang tupa **carne de gallina** kinikilabutan; kilabot na balat **carne de vaca** karneng baka  
**carnero** *mas.* tupa; a stocky hooved animal, with ribbed horns  
**cordero** *mas.* batang tupa **piel de cordero** balat/ katag ng tupa  
**carnet** *mas.* libro ng nota **carnet de identidad** kard ng pagkakilanlan **carnet de conducir** driving

licence, lisensya sa pagmamaneho

**carnicera** *fem.* matansero; somebody who slaughters animals

**carnicería** *fem.* patayan o katayan ng mga hayop **hacer una carnicería de** patayan; Walang awang pagpatay

**carnívoro** karniboro; feeding mainly on the flesh of other animals

**carnoso** may karne; malamang

**caro** mahal; dear, beloved, mahal na man; costing a lot **muy caro** mahal naman **Ooh, eso es muy caro!** Naku, masayadong mahal! **Eso es caro, éno?** Mahal ito, di ba? **No, no es caro.** Hindi mahal ito.

**carpeta** kartera; paskilan *fem.*

**carpintero** *mas.* karpentero; anluwagi; builder of wooden structures

**carpintería** *f* karpenteriya

**carrera** karera; takbo *fem.* **corredor** takbuhan *mas.*

**carrete** ikiran *mas.* a cylinder on which something is wound **hilar** ikirin

**carretilla** *fem.* karetilya; hand-cart

**carretera** daan; maluwang na lansang sadya para sa matuling bibiyyahe

**carrillo** *mas.* pisngi; the soft side area of the face (mejilla *fem.*)

**carrizo** *mas.* tambo tall water plant

**carro** *mas.* kareta; a light vehicle or barrow pushed by hand

**carroña** *fem.* bangkay; the rotting flesh of a dead animal

**carrusel** umiikot na sakayang mga kabayong kahoy sa karnebal; kassangkapang umiikot na tagadala; ng mga maleta at bagahe sa paliparan *mas.*

**carta**<sup>1</sup> *fem.* baraha letra; titik; sulat; liham **carta meteorológica** mapa ng panahon **carta geográfica** mapa ng heograpiya **carta de amor** sulat ng pag-ibig

**Aquí está la carta.** Eto ang sulat.

**carta**<sup>2</sup> *fem.* (*menú mas.*) **lista de platos** talaan ng mga putahe

**cartapacio** *mas.* kartera; paskilan;

small case for carrying papers

**cártel** *mas.* kartel; monopolya; grupo ng tao o mga bansa na may iisang layunin

**cartera** *fem.* bolsa; pitaka; supot; pocket-sized folded case for money

**carterista** mandurukot *fem.* pick-pocket

**cartero** *mas.* kartero; Magdadala ng sulat.

**cartografía** *fem.* kartografiya; the science, skill, or work of making maps

**catedral** *fem.* katedral; pangunahing simbahan ng diyosesis; lokasyon ng trono ng obispo; isang malaking simbahan

**carencia** sahol; kawalan kakulangan; something absent *fem.*

**carnicero** *mas.* kumakatay; feeding mainly on the flesh of other animals

**cartílago** *mas.* litid; kartilago; a strong elastic tissue in the body

**casa** *fem.* bahay; building in which people live; tahanan; tirahan; home or dwelling **casa del perro** bahay ng aso **sin casa** walang bahay **a casa** pauwi **ir a casa** pupunta sa bahay **casa de banca** bangko **casa de juego** kasino **casa** maliit na bahay

**casada** *fem.* bana; esposa; asawa

**casado** *mas.* asawa; esposo

**casamiento** *mas.* magpakasal; makipag-isang dibdib

**casarse** *verb* magkasal

**cascada** talun; a waterfall or series of waterfalls *fem.*

**cascarón** balat ng itlog (*putol*) *mas*

**cascarose** lamat; basag; divide something; burst something

**case** *mas.* kaukuluan; a form of a noun, pronoun, or adjective that indicates its syntactic relation to surrounding words

**casera** kasera *fem.* **casero** kasera; somebody who rents out property

**casi** halos; malapit na; manga; *adv-* verb nearly; not exactly, not yet,

## casino

or not in fact, but very close to being or happening as described  
**Mario casi se cae.** Halos mahulog si Mario.

**casino** *mas.* kasino; gambling establishment

**casita** maliit na bahay **casa** bahay

**caso** *m kaso;* usapin; an instance or example of something

**caspa** balakubak; scales of dead skin on scalp *fem.*

**casquillo** *mas.* saksakan **enchufe** saksak; dugtong

**castaña** kastanyas; an edible nut that grows inside a prickly husk

**castañeta** kastanyaeta *fem.* either of a pair of small curved pieces of hard wood that are joined at the top and used to make a rhythmic clicking sound

**castellana(o)** kastilyana(o)

**casticismo** mapagdunungdungan; mapagpasikat ng karunungan; palahanap ng mali; palaaral palabasa *mas.*

**castidad** *fem.* kalinisan; sexually faithful

**castigar** disciplina; magparusa **castigo** pagpaparusa *mas.*

**castillo** kastilyo; a large fortified building or complex of buildings, usually with tall solid walls *mas.*

**casto** malinis; mahinhin

**castración** *fem.* pagkakapon; to remove the testicles of a man or male animal, making reproduction impossible *fem.* **castrar** puhang, basig; kapon

**casualidad** pagkakataon; pag-asá; the degree of probability that s.th. will happen *fem.*

**catadura** *fem.* magtangka sumubok **catar** subok; sample, try

**catalejo** teleskopyo; a device for making distant objects appear nearer and larger by means of compound lenses or concave mirrors *mas.*

**catarata**<sup>1</sup> talun; river water falling over steep place *fem.*

**catarata**<sup>2</sup> katarata; an eye disease

in which the lens becomes covered in an opaque film that affects sight, eventually causing total loss of sight. *fem.* (*kulaba syn.*)

**catarro** *m* trangkaso **acatarrarse** may trangkaso

**catastrofe** sakuna *fem.* **catastrófico** malaking sakuna

**catedral** pangunahing simbahan ng diyosesis; lokasyon ng trono ng obispo; isang malaking simbahan

**categoría** *fem.* kategorya; kaurian; a group or set of things, people, or actions that are classified together because of common characteristics

**católico** katoliko **catolicismo** katolisimo *mas.*

**caucho** goma; pambura *mas.*

**caución** bawal; napakaingat **admitir a caución** admit to bail

**caudillaje** pangungulo; pamumuno **caudillo** puno; leader, chief **el Caudillo** chief of state

**cualquier** ano man, kahit na ano refer to an unspecified or unidentified object, phenomenon, action, utterance, or feeling. **Diles cualquier cosa.** Anuman ang sabihin mo sa kanila.

**cualquiera** ang alinmang (tao) ang sinumang kahit na alin (thing) whichever (person) whoever kahit (na) sino; no matter which (person) kahit (na) kanino; no matter who **Eso no lo hace cualquiera.** Hindi lahat ng tao ginagawa nito.

**causa** dahilan; sanhi; katwiran; motibo *fem.* reason; cause

**cautivar** makaakit; makabighani; makagayuma (*fascinar*)

**cava** kultibasyon; maglinang *fem.*

**cavar** verb hukayin; the act of digging or excavating something

**caverna** kaberna; kubeta; malaking kuweba *fem.* a large underground cave

**caviar** mga itlog ng isda *mas.* the salted roe of the sturgeon, eaten as a delicacy

**cavidad** *f* butas; uka; lukap, hollow place

**caza** mamari **cazador** mamamari

**cazabombardero** eroplanong pambomba; fighter-bomber  
**cazo** tabo; kutsaron; sandok *mas*.  
**cazuela** *fem.* kasarola; a deep heavy cooking pot suitable for use in an oven  
**cebada** sebada *fem.* cereal plant with a long head of whiskered grains  
**cebo** pain; pagkainin; busugin *mas*.  
**cebolla** sibuyas; edible bulb used as vegetable *fem.*  
**cebollino** *mas.* sebolinyo; a long fine hollow leaf with a strong onion flavor  
**cebra** sebra; striped animal resembling horse *fem.*  
**cecear** bolol; mautal **ceceo** ortal  
**cecina** lukba; dried meat *fem.*  
**cedazo** salangan; panala; bistay  
**ceguedad** bulag; kabulagan *fem.*  
**ceja** *fem.* kilay; the arched line of hair above each eye socket **quemarse las cejas** kraming, burn the midnight oil **fruncir las cejas** pagsimangot, knit one's brow  
**cejar** balik; babalik; ibalik  
**celada** tambang; patibong *fem.*  
**celador** *mas.* guwardiya ng kulungan; guwardiya; bantay; tanod  
**celda** selda *fem.* small enclosed structure  
**celdilla** selda *fem.* (*biolohiya*)  
**celebraciones** kasayaan **celebración** selibrasyon *fem.*  
**célebre** bantog; kilalang-kilala; famous and admired  
**celebridad** *fem.* katanyagan; kabantugan; the condition of being very well known  
**celibato** *m* buhay na walang asawa dahil sa panata; matagal na kawalan ng pisikal o seksual na relasyon  
**célibe** hindi kasal; buhay na walang asawa dahil sa panata; matagal na kawalan ng pisikal o seksual na relasyon *mas. at fem.*  
**celos** panibugho **celoso** masikap; masikhay; masipag; masigasid  
**celsius** selsiyus; metric temperature scale, using or measured on

an international metric temperature scale on which water freezes at 0° and boils at 100° under normal atmospheric conditions.  
**celula** *fem.* selda **cárcel celdilla** selda ng bilangguan  
**cementerio** sementeryo; libingan; pantiyon *mas.* an area of ground in which the dead are buried  
**cemento** *mas.* semento; a fine gray powder of calcined limestone and clay  
**cena** *fem.* hapunan; the food served for a dinner **cenar** maghapanun  
**cenagal** *mas.* putikan; lusak; balaho; an area of wet marshy ground  
**cenagososo** maputik; putik; like mud in being cloudy or thick  
**cenicero** *mas.* titishan para sigara  
**centiento** kulay abo; maabo  
**ceniza** *fem.* abo; remains of a fire  
**cenizoso** maabo **cenicero** titishan  
**censo** sensus; an official count of a population carried out at set intervals *mas.*  
**censor** sensor; tagasuri **censurar** pintas; sensura; mapanuri *mas.*  
**centeno** isang uri ng butil o grano na gamit sa paggawa ng harina  
**centímetro** *m* sentimetro; a metric unit of length equal to one hundredth of a meter. Symbol cm  
**céntimo** sentabo *mas.* hundredth part of a peso  
**central** sentral; nasa gitna **central de correos** pangunahing kawanihan ng koreo **central eléctrica** estasyon ng enerhiya **central telefónica** himpilang-telefono  
**centro** <sup>1</sup> *m* kalagitnaan **centro comercial** pamilihan; kulong na gusali na katatagpuan ng mga tindahan; kainan at iba't bang panlibang **centro turístico** pa-hingahan; bakasyunan; lugar na maalas pasyalan; liwan-liwan  
**centro** <sup>2</sup> *adv.* sa gitna, in the center **en el centro** nasa gitna ng  
**ceño** simangot; to show a facial expression of displeasure or concen-

## ceñudo

tration by wrinkling the brow  
**ceñudo** ngiwian; an expression of anger  
**cepillo** *m* sipilyo; tool with bristles  
**cera** *fem.* pagkit; wax made by bees  
**ceras** *plural* mga bahay ng pukytan *fem.* honeycomb  
**cerámica** keramika; hard fired clay  
**objetos de cerámica** ang mga keramika *fem.*  
**cerano** sarado **Las tiendas están cerradas por la noche.** Las tiendas están cerradas por la noche.  
**cerca** <sup>1</sup> malapit; kalapit; sa di kala-yuan; near; close at hand **casi** malapit na  
**cerca** <sup>2</sup> *fem.* kulungin, palibutan; bakod; a structure erected to enclose an area  
**cerdo** baboy *mas.* **marrana** inahing baboy *fem.* **carne de cerdo** karne ng baboy  
**cerebro** *mas.* utak; the organ of thought and feeling **utiliza la cabeza** gawa iyong utak **lavar el cerebro** a baguhin ang paniniwala sa pamamagitan ng indokrinasyon  
**ceremonia** seremonya; pagdiriwang *fem.* formal etiquette  
**cereza** seresa *fem.* small round red fruit **cerezo** puno ng seresa *mas.*  
**cerilla** *fem.* posporo; stick producing fire  
**cero** sero; wala **empezar de cero** simulan mula sa simula  
**cerote** sera; a moldable substance  
**ceroso** sumera *mas.*  
**cerrado** sarado; not open  
**cerradura** *fem.* seradura; susian; kandado  
**cerrar** isara; sara **cerrar con** malapit sa **dejar sin cerrar** mag-iwan bukas  
**cerrero** matapang; mabangis; not tame or domesticated; not cultivated  
**cerro** taas; bundok; burol *mas.*  
**cerrojo** kandano; iron pin used as a lock; trangka; tarangka; a wooden or iron bar **táctica de cerrojo** sto-

newalling **echar el cerrojo** itrangka mo ang pintuan  
**certamen** paligsahan; kontest *mas.* an activity in which people try to win something or do better than others  
**tercero** tiyal; piho; sigurado; having no doubts about something  
**certificación** fsertipikasyon; katibayan; kalunayan *fem.* an official document that gives proof of s.th.  
**cerumen** *mas.* tutuli; a yellowish waxy substance secreted by glands in the external ear  
**cerveza** serbesa **fábrica de cerveza; cervicería** serbesahan *fem.*  
**¿Tienes cerveza fría?** Mayroon kayong serbesa na malamik? **Si tenemos.** Opo, mayroon. **Bien, entonces tomo uno.** Sige, isang lang. **Una cerveza más por favor.** Isa pang serbesa mangyaring.  
**cervical** leeg; part between head and body  
**cesante** walang trabaho; civil servant who has been retired *mas.*  
**cesárea** *fem.* sesariyan; an operation to deliver a baby by cutting through the mother's abdomen and womb  
**cese** pagtigil, the act of stopping the movement of something **cese de fuego** pagtigil sa putukan  
**césped** *mas.* damuhan; an area of short cultivated grass  
**cesta** *fem.* buslo; pangnan; kaing; a container made of woven strips of material **cesto** malalaking buslo  
**cesto de la colada** buslo ng damit  
**ctero** *mas.* setro; a ceremonial staff, rod, or wand used as an emblem of a monarch's authority  
**chabacano** bolgar; magaspang; crude or obscene, particularly with regard to sex or bodily functions  
**chabanería** kabastusan; a vulgar state or way of behaving  
**chabola** dampa; kubo *fem.*  
**chacal** mabanis na hayop na tila aso o lobo *mas.*

## chismorreo

**cháchara** daldal; satsat; dumaldat; usapang walang saysay; isiwatal ang lihim nang walang pakundangan

**chacota** saya at laro **echar a chacota, hacer chacota de** tuwa; nakakatawa **chacotear** may saya

**chal** *mas.* iskarlata; cloth worn around neck

**chaleco** *mas.* saliko; sleeveless and collarless waist-length garment

**champú** tsampu hair-cleaning soap

**chancho** *mas.* Am. baboy

**chanchullero** *mas.* balasubas; manggagantso; magdaraya; tekas; manananso; suwitik

**chancleta** tsinelas; a flat shoe of soft or lightweight material *fem.*

**chantaje** pangunguwalta sa kapwa, sa pamamagitan ng pananakot **chantajear** huhuthot

**chanza** siste; biro; dula-dulaang katatawanan; maiklit mapanguyam na palabas **de chanza** sa biro **chanzas** plural manukso; kantiyaw; light teasing remarks

**chapa** tsapa ng bakal *fem.*

**chaparrada** lirit *mas.* a heavy and sustained fall of rain

**chaparrón** lirit *mas.* a heavy and sustained fall of rain

**chapotear** sagwan; mabasa

**chapucero** gumawa o sumangkot nang hindi seroso; taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni

**chaqueta** yikit; amerikana; tsaleko

**charco** lusak; salog; sanaw *mas.*

**charla** sitsit; Pagpulong tungkol sa buhay ng iba. *fem.*

**charlatán** madaming; sinasabe; masalita; madaldal *mas.*

**charnela** *fem.* bisagra; a movable joint to fasten two things

**charol** barnis; transparent resin solution *mas.*

**chascarrillo** *m* manudyo; akdang pampanitian na naglalalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuya *mas.*

**chaval** batang lalaki *mas.*

**chavala** batang babae *fem.*

**chequeo** kontrolado *mas.* South America a routine examination or inspection

**chica** batang babae *fem.*

**chicharrón** tsisaron, pork rinds **estar hecho un chicharrón** susunigan sa isang dupong

**chichón** paga; an increase in size of part of the body

**chicle** *mas.* chewing gum

**chico** *mas.* mailit; totoy, batang lalaki

**chispa** tilamsik ng apoy; alipato; a small bit of fire; siklap; kislap; kisap; manilamsik; to send out little sparks **caen chispas** ito ay pag-ambon **no dar chispa** ay maging lubos na mapurol

**chillido** tili; loud shrill sound *mas.*

**chimenea** *fem.* tsimenea; pausukan; structure for venting gas or smoke

**chimpancé** *mas.* simpantse; a medium-sized ape

**China** *fem.* tsyna; country in East Asia, the largest in the world by population

**china** insik; somebody from China

**chinche** *fem.* surot; small blood-sucking insect in bedding

**chinela** tsinela; a flat shoe of soft or lightweight material *fem.*

**chipiron** *mas.* maliit na pusit

**chiquilla** *fem.* kabata; a child or young person **la chiquillería** ang mga bata *fem.*

**chiquito** maliit; balingkinitan; patpatin; anak *mas.*

**chirigota** *fem.* biro; siste

**chiringuito** *mas.* miriendahan sa labas

**chirona** *fem. colloquial* bilangguan **estar en chirona** kulugin

**chirriar** sipo; huni; **chirrido** siyap; hunil; short high-pitched sound

**chis** still sh!, ssh!

**chisme** tsismosa; madaldal; satsat; conversation about personal matters *mas.*

**chismorreo** magtsimis; manira sa

## chiste

taikuran to speak of the lives of others behind their back

**chiste** mas. biro; siste; anything said or done to make people laugh  
**en broma** biruan **bromas aparte** biruin **no veo el chiste** Hindi ko makita ang biro **caer en el chiste** mahulog sa mga biro **gastar una broma a** laro tayo ng biruan

**chistorra** a type of sausage it is made of minced pork, or a mixture of minced pork and beef *fem.*

**chivo** lalaking kambing *mas.*

**chocar** gulat **chocante** gulatin

**chocolate** tsokolate **chocolatera** kalderong tsokolate *fem.*

**chófer** mamaneho; somebody employed to drive a car *mas.*

**choque** gulat; banga; banggaan; karambola **choque eléctrico** shock therapy

**chorizo** embutido; longganisa; suriso; sausage, salami *mas.*

**chorrada** *fem.* kalokohan; kauluan; kawalang saysay

**chubasco** lirit **chubascoso** mahan-gin; violent weather

**chuchó** *mas.* colloquial aso

**chucrut** *mas.* Sauerkraut a German dish of shredded cabbage fermented in its own juice with salt

**chuleta** piraso ng karne; flat, boneless piece of meat *fem.*

**chupar** sipsip; sumusip **chupada** sumisip draw liquid out with mouth

**chupet** *mas.* tsupon; nipple-shaped object that babies suck

**chusma** *fem.* makapal; magulong pulutong ng mga tao; a disorderly mob; Nagkakagulo ng mga tao.

**cicatería** kuripot; matipid na matipid; not generous in giving or spending money *fem.*

**ciática** *fem.* siyatika; pain and tenderness extending from the back of the hip down to the calf, usually caused by a protrusion of vertebral disk substance pressing on the roots of the sciatic nerve

**cicatriz** piklat *fem.* a mark left on the skin after a wound **cicatrizar**

pahilom; gamutin; heal over, form a scar

**ciego** bulag; unable to see **daltónico** bulag na kulay *mas.* **¿Estás ciego?** Bulag ka ba ?

**cielo** langit; region above the Earth a cielo abierto **a cielo abierto** sa labas **Eres un cielo** ikaw ay isang kayamanan

**ciencia** agham; siyensiya; the study of the physical and natural world and phenomena **científico** siyentipiko **saber a ciencia cierta** alam para sa tiyak, alam para sa isang katotohanan

**cieno** *mas.* putik; dirt that is very wet, soft, and gummy

**cierto** isang daan; sanggatos

**cierto** ilan **ciertos** ilang, ang ilang mga **por cierto** sa katunayan, ti-yak

**ciervo** osa; usa; animal typically with antlers *mas.*

**cigarrillo** *mas.* sigarilyo

**cigüeña** *fem.* tagak; large wading bird with long legs

**cilindro** *mas.* silindro; an object or shape with straight sides and circular ends of equal size

**cima** f toktok; taluktok; ituktok

**cimera** taluktok; the top part of something that slopes or rises upward *fem.*

**cimero** pinakamataas; highest in position, rank, or level

**cimiento** batayan; fundamento; a part of a building, usually below the ground

**cinc** sink a bluish white metallic element. Source: calamine, sphalerite, franklinite. Use: in alloys such as brass and German silver, as a protective corrosion-resistant coating for other metals, especially steel and iron. Symbol Zn *mas.*

**cincel** *mas.* pait; a tool for cutting and shaping stone

**cinco** lima; singko

**cine** *mas.* sinehan; sine; pelikula

**cine mudo** tahimik na Palabas

**cine tridimensional** 3-D movies

**cínica** f mangungutya; somebody

## clerecía

sneering and sarcastic **cínico** mapanguyam; taong mapangutya  
**cínismo** mapagaglahi; cynical quality or disposition

**cintura** f baywang; the measurement around the narrowest part of the waist; baywang *fem.* the body area between ribs and hips

**cinturón** *mas.* sinturon; a strip of material worn around the waist

**cinturón de seguridad** safetybelt

**cinturón retráctil** retractable safety belt

**círco** *m* sirkos; a group of traveling entertainers, including clowns, acrobats *mas.*

**circulante** daloy; kumalat; to move freely through a circuit or follow a circular route

**círculo** sirkulo *mas.* a shape of perfect hollow ring

**circuncidas** magtutuli; tuli

**circuncisión** *f* pagtutuli; to remove all or part of the foreskin from the penis

**circundar** pumaligid; kumulong; to occupy the space all around something **circundante** pumaligid; enclose something

**circunferencia** *fem.* abot the distance around the edge of a circle

**circunstancia** pagkakataon; pang-yayari *fem.* way s.thing happens

**círio** *mas.* kandila; sasang; a wax cylinder providing light

**ciruela** *fmapintog*; a round or oval smooth-skinned fruit, usually red or purple **ciruela pasa** prune; dried plum, putulan

**cirugía** *fem.* kiruhiya; pag-opera; pagtistis ; medical treatment that involves operations **cirujano** *mas.* kirurg

**ciscar** lupa; the top layer of land *colloquial*

**cisne** *mas.* sisne; large long-necked water bird

**cisterna** sisterna; a tank for storing water *fem.*

**cita** <sup>1</sup> sulong; tagpuan *fem.* katipan; an agreement to get married; arrangement to meet somebody

**cita** <sup>2</sup> *fem.* tipanan; an appointment to meet somebody for a social or business activity

**ciudad** f bayan; munisipyo; sudad

**cívico** *m* pag-aaral tungkol sa mga karapatan at tungkulin ng mga mamamayan *mas.*

**civil** sibil; relating to citizens  
**civilized** sibilisado; develop advanced social culture

**civilización** *fem.* sibilisasyon; a society that has a high level of culture and social organization

**clamor** iyak; to shed tears **clamor-rear** umiiyak **clamoroso** ngakngak

**clara** puti ng itlog *fem.*

**clarearse** malinaw; maliwanag; allowing light to pass through with little or no interruption

**clarión** tisa; powdery white rock

**clarioncillo** krayon; labis ng kulay; colored drawing stick *mas.*

**clarificar** mag-ilaw; ilawan; tanglawan; illuminate, light up

**clarividente** manghuhula; somebody who is supposedly able to perceive things that are usually beyond the range of human senses

**claro** klaro; malinaw **claro, por su puesto** siyempre **claro que no** hindi siyempre **claro!** Sigurado! **claro que sí** siyempre ito ay! **i pues claro!** Ako ay muntik na sumasang-ayon sa iyo!

**clase** <sup>1</sup> *fe.* kaklase, **compañero de clase** klase

**clase** <sup>2</sup> uri; klasa; group of similar items *fem.*

**clavícula** balagat; the bone at front of human shoulder *fem.*

**clavo** *mas.* pako; short pointed metal pin **clavo de rosca** turnilyo **dar en el clavo** pindutin ang kuko sa ulo *mas.*

**clemencia** *fem.* awa; the tendency to show mercy or leniency

**clemente** *adj.* maawain; mahabagin; showing mercy or compassion to somebody

**clerecía** *fem.* klero; mga pari o mi-

## cliente

nistro ng mga kristiyani **clérigo**  
pari

**cliente** mas. fem. klayenti; somebody using professional service  
**clima** klima; panahon; typical weather in region fem.

**climaterio** mas. menopos; the time in a woman's life when menstruation diminishes and ceases, usually between the ages of 45 and 50

**clínica** fem. klínika; ospital; pagamutan; a medical center

**clip** sipay; gripping device mas.

**clitoris** mas. klitoris; sensitive female sex organ

**clon** mas. klon a plant, animal, or other organism that is genetically identical to its parent, having developed by vegetative reproduction from a bulb, cutting, or other part, or, in experimental conditions, from a single cell

**cloro** kloro; kimikal na ginagamit sa pagpapalinis ng tubig mas.

**cloroformo** kloropormo; a colorless sweet-smelling toxic liquid that rapidly changes to a vapor and causes unconsciousness if inhaled

**clueca** tandang; describes a hen that is ready to sit on eggs fem.

**coartada** alibay; dahilan; sangkalan fem. accused's claim of having been elsewhere

**cobarde** duwag **cobardía** kahinaan ng loob fem. lack of courage

**cobre** transo; a malleable, reddish brown metallic element that is a good conductor of electricity and heat. Source: ores such as chalcopyrite. Use: wiring, coatings, alloys. Symbol Cu; bras (sa musika) mas.

**coca a savory** or sweet pastry with toppings

**cocaina** fem. kokaina; an addictive narcotic drug obtained from the leaves of the coca plant, taken illegally as a stimulant

**cocer** verb kulo; kukulo (*gulay*)

**coche** koste; saksakyan; awto mas  
**cochecito** kostesito m para ninos;

small wheeled carriage for pushing an infant

**coche fúnebre** karo ng patay; a vehicle in which a coffin is carried  
**cochera** garaje; tayler ng mga saksakan fem.

**cochina** fem. inahing baboy *taboo*  
**cochinillo** kulig; biik; bulaw mas.

**cocido** mas. bulanglang; isang kadero; a dish of meat, fish, or vegetables, or a combination of them, that is cooked by slow simmering

**cocina** f kusina; hurnohin **cocina**  
**horno** hurnohan **cocinera** kusinera **cocina** kusinilya **soy un buen cocinero, cocino bien** mabuting kusinera ako

**cocido** a stew made with different meats and vegetables mas.

**cocido madrileño** chickpea-based stew from Madrid mas.

**coco** <sup>1</sup> mas. buko; niyog; the fruit of the coconut palm

**coco** <sup>2</sup> mukha **hacer cocos a** gumawa ng mga mukha sa; gumawa ng mga mata sa

**cocotero** mas. palma; nipa; tropical tree with fronds

**cocodrilo** buwaya mas. large reptile with strong jaws

**codazo** mas. tabig; to push or hit somebody or something with an elbow

**codear** siko; the joint between the upper and lower parts of the arm

**codearse** maniko; rub shoulders with

**codicia** masarili; kasakiman; strong desire for more fem.

**codo** mas. siko; the joint between the upper and lower parts of the arm **apartar a codazos** singkil

**codo con codo, codo a codo**

tabi sa tabi

**cofrade** mas. miyembro; kasapi; kaanib; adherent of a particular group

**cofre** mas. dibdib; the part of the body between the neck and the stomach

**coger** dampot; pulotin; kunin; kumuha **recoger** damputin **escoger**

## comadre

- pulot **hurgarse la nariz** nang-ungulangot
- cogida** namemetas; pag-aani *fem.*
- cogote** *mas.* leeg; part between head and body
- cohechar** magsuhol **cohecho** *mas.* suhol; parating; money or incentive given to persuade a person to do something illegal or dishonest
- cohete** kuwitnis **cohete intermedio** intermediate-range missile *mas.*
- cohombro** pipino; a long fruit with dark green peel *mas.*
- coito** pagtatalik; katok *tb.*
- coja** pilay *fem.* **cojear** mapilay **cojera** pagkapilay
- cojin** *mas.* barok; unan; a bag stuffed with feathers used as a soft support for the head
- cojón** *mas.* bayag *colloquial*
- col** *fem.* repulyo; a roundish head of closely layered green, white, or red leaves **col de Bruselas** brussel sprouts
- cola** *fem.* buntot; pandikit **colear** kumawag; wag its tail
- colación** *fem.* mirienda; small meal
- colada** *fem.* labada; dirty clothes or linen put aside to be washed
- colapso** bumagsak; gumuho; malwan ng ulirat *mas.*
- colarse** *verb* panala; salaam; piltro
- colchón** higaan; kutson; pad for sleeping on *mas.*
- colear** kumakawag; payipoy; to move the tail to and fro
- colección** koleksyon **reunirse** kolektahin **coleccionar** koleksyonista **recoger** kolekta
- colega** *mas.* *at fem.* kolehyho; kamsahan sa trabaho o propesyon
- colegial** kolehiyal
- colegio** paaralan; koheliyo; high school; college *mas.*
- cólera** poot; a strong feeling of grievance and displeasure **estar encolerizado** poot na galit *fem.*
- colérico** magagalitin; showing or tending to show anger or irritation
- colesterol** kolesterol; a steroid alcohol sterol made by the liver and present in all cells *mas.*
- colgadero** *mas.* sabitan; hanger; frame for hanging garment
- colgadizo** sabitin; magbitin; to fasten something above
- colgante**<sup>1</sup> *bitig*; magbitin
- colgante**<sup>2</sup> *mas.* anting anting; agimat
- colgar** magsabit; hang up
- olibri** *mas.* kolibri; a small brightly colored nectareating bird that hovers
- coliflor** *fem.* koliplor; flower head eaten as vegetable
- colilla** biha; kaputol; the part of a cigarette that remains after the rest has been smoked *fem.*
- colina** *fem.* burol **con colinas** ma-burol **cumbre** taluktok ng burol **ladera** dalidisdis ng bundok
- colindante** kabitbahayan **vecino** kapitbahay; located nearby
- colisión** banga; banggaan; karambola *fem.*
- collar** kuwintas; neck ornament *m.*
- colmado** tindahan ng pagkain
- colmar** puno; apaw; punong puno
- colmena** bahay ng pukyutan **abeja** pukyutan *fem.*
- colmillo** *mas.* kanine, a pointed tooth between the incisors and the first bicuspids
- colonizar** kolonisado **colonia** kolygony; lupang sinakop ng dayuhan; grupo ng emigrante sa isang partikular na lugar
- colloquial** kolokyal; lengguwaheng di-pormal na gamit sa pakikipag-usap
- color** *mas.* kulay **de color** may kulay
- colosal** napakalaki; very large
- columna** *fem.* pilar; haligi; poste; kolumna **columna vertebral** gulugod
- coma**<sup>1</sup> *komá*; long period of unconsciousness *fem.*
- coma**<sup>2</sup> *fem.* kuwit, a punctuation mark (,) that represents a slight pause in a sentence or is used to separate words and figures in a list
- comadre** isang babae pagpupulong

## comadrona

tungkol sa buhay ng iba  
**comadrona** *fem.* komadrona; s.b.  
trained to deliver babies

**comandante** komandante *coman-dar* namumuno **comando** utos;  
mando *mas*.

**combate** *mas.* laban; away; babag;  
fighting between two people or  
groups

**combatiente** ang kalaban

**combinación** kapareho *fem.* two or  
more people or things that are  
combined to form a set

**combustible** madaling magningsas;  
madaling magsiklab; madaling  
masunog; easy set on fire

**iCome!** kakain na!

**comentario** *m* komentaryo; puna;  
pasin; a remark that states a fact  
or expresses an opinion **isin co-mentarios!** walang komentariyo!

**locutor** komentariya

**comenzar** simula; to begin doing  
something or begin something **co-mienzo** simulan

**comer** kain *verb* **comer demasiado** kumanin **Comemos ahora.** Kain na tayo ngayon. **Que estás**

**comiendo?** Anó ang kinakain mo?  
**Yo no como nada.** Walà ang kinakain ko. **Yo como un mango.**  
Kinakain ko ang isang mangga.

**Ven a comer!** Kain na! **Mario se comió el mango.** Kinain ni Mario  
ang mangga. **Mario no comió mucho.** Kumain-kain si Mario.

**Puedes comer aquí?** Puede  
bang kumain dito? **No, no puedes.** Hindi puede.

**comercial** pangkalakal; komersiyal  
**centro comercial** pamilihan; ku-long na gusali na katatagpuan ng  
mga tindahan; kainan at iba't bang  
panlibang

**comerciante** mangangalakal **comerciante al por mayor** mama-makyaw **comerciante al por menor** magtitangi

**comestible** makakain; fit, suitable,  
or pleasant to eat

**cometa** <sup>1</sup> *f*buntala; kometa; astro-

nomical object with long tail *fem.*

**cometa** <sup>2</sup> saranggola; toy for flying

**comezón** makati; want to scratch  
**picor** kati; to have an irritating  
sensation on the body

**cómico** masaya; funny to the ex-tent of being absurd

**comida** hapunan; pagkain; ulam;  
putahe **comida basura** junkfood

**comienzo** sisimula; simula; the  
point in time or space at which  
something starts

**comillas** *fem. pl.* mga panipi; the  
marks (" ") to put at the beginning  
and end of quoted passages or  
words

**comilón** *mas.* palakain; taong ma-takaw;  
eating to excess, or wanting  
to do so

**comisura** *fem.* comisura los labios  
siwi

**ómo** <sup>1</sup> interrogative gaano; used to  
ask or report questions or to introduce  
statements about the manner  
in which something happens or is  
done **¿cómo estás?** Kumusta ka?

**¿Cómo te llamas?** (informal)  
Anó'ng pangalan mo? **¿Cómo se llama?** (formal) Anó'ng pangalan  
kayo? **¿Cómo?** Ano? **¿Cómo se dice?** Ano ang tawag? **cómo no**  
siyempre

**como** <sup>2</sup> modal conjunction gaya; tulad;  
para, pareho indicating that  
two things or people are similar  
or share some of the same features,  
qualities, or characteristics

**algo así como** tulad na kahit na  
ano **como si** parang **como quiera**  
hangga't gusto mo **Lo hicimos**

**como habíamos acordado.** Gi-nawa kami ito tulad namin su-mang-ayon. **John es como Mario.**  
Gaya ni Mario si John. **Tu gato es como mi gato.** Gaya ng  
pusa' ko ang pusa' mo.

**comodidad** *fem.* aliw; kasiyahan  
**comodidades de la vida** good  
things of life **cómodo** maginhawa

**¿cómo estás?** Kumusta ka? **Estoy maluca estos días** Hindi mabuti.  
**compacto** makapal; masinsin; ma-

## concentrarse

- sukal; very thick
- compañero** *m* kapares **compañero de habitación** kakuwarto **compañero de apartamento** Kasama ng kuwarto
- compañía** *fem.* kompanya; state of being together **hacer compañía a alguien** kausap; magkasama
- compañía inversionista** investment trust **compañía aérea** airline **compañía fantasma** letterbox company **compañía-madre** parent company
- comparación** *fem.* paghahambing; The grammatical form of an adjective or adverb that expresses the act or process of examining two or more people or things in order to discover similarities and differences between them.
- compás** aguhon; kompas; direction finder *mas.*
- compasión** pagkikiramay; pagkhabag; sympathy for the suffering of others **por compasión!** para sa kapakanan awa! *fem.*
- compatriota** kababayhan; somebody from the same country *fem.*
- compensación** komputasyon; magbayad; money in payment for loss
- comparativo** *mas.* pasukdol; describes the form of an adjective or adverb that expresses an increase in quality, quantity, or degree
- completo** ganap; kompleto; puno  
**por completo** ganap, completely
- complicación** komplikasyon, pagkamagulo *fem.*
- cómplice** *mas. fem.* kasabuwat; somebody who helps somebody else to commit a crime or misdeed
- complot** *mas.* sabuwatan; sapakatan; a secret hostile plan
- comportamiento** *mas.* pag-uugali, Magandang kaugalian. Tun-tunin ng kagandahanhangasal.
- compostura** *fhinahon;* komposisyon; akda; katha; sanaysay *fem.* the way in which something is made in terms of its different parts
- compra** *fem.* bili; get something by paying money **ir de compras** pu-
- punta mamilili
- comprender** intindi, maunawaan
- Comprendo** maintindihan ko **ten-go entendido que ...** ako ay ma-intindi ... **No comprendo.** hindi ko maintindihan.
- compresa** diin; tuon **comprimir** diinan; applying pressure
- compromiso** *mas.* kasunduan; a settlement of a dispute in which two or more sides agree to accept less than they originally wanted
- compuesto** timplada *mas.* having more than one part; tambalan; a mixture
- compulsión** pamimilit; dimakatwirang motibo sa paggawa ng isang bagay kahit laban sa kalooban *fem.*
- común** karaniwan; ordinary **de común con** sa karaniwan sa **en común** sa karaniwan **por lo común** karaniwan, generally **Mercado Común** Karaniwang mga merkado **el común de las gentes** karamihan mga tao
- comunicación** komukasiyon; pagpapahatid ng balita; pagpapatalastas **comunicativo** madaming; sinasabe
- comunismo** *mas.* komunismo; bansang komunista ang mga basang naniniwala sa simulain ng sosyalismo kung saan ang lahat ng pangunahing industriyal komunikasyon at paaralan ay pangangasiwa ng pamahalaan. **comunista** komunista
- con** may; sasama; kasama *preposition* accompanied by another person or thing **a pesar de** kahit na **para con** to, towards sa, patungo **casa con ventana** bahay na may bintana
- coñac** *mas.* brandy; a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes
- conato** *mas.* magtangka; sumubok; to try to do something
- concentrarse** humarap nang lumbusan **concentración** pag-isip-

## concentración

ang mabuti; focus of mind  
**concentración** pag-isipang mabuti; focus of mind  
**concepto** konsepto; kuru-kuro; something thought or imagined  
**concha** *fem.* kabibe; an edible bivalve mollusk  
**conciencia** *fem.* may malay; able to think; budhi; konsensiya; sense of right and wrong **concienzudo** maingat  
**concierto** *m* konsiyerto; serenata; public musical performance  
**concreto** kongkreto; tunay *mas*. able to be seen or touched because it exists in reality **nada en**  
**concreto** walang anuman sa partikular  
**concurso** kontes; paligsahan *mas*. an activity in which people try to win something or do better than others  
**condón** *m* kondom; presatibo; a close-fitting rubber covering worn by a man over the penis during sexual intercourse to prevent pregnancy or the spread of sexually transmitted disease  
**condiciones** kalagayan; kondisyon the particular state of something  
**condición social** kalagayan; high rank or standing, especially in a community, work force, or organization  
**conducta** asal ugali; kilos; Magandang kaugalian. Tun-tunin ng kagandahangasal. *fem.*  
**conductor** mamaneho **conducir** maneho **llevarse en un coche** palayasin  
**conectar** konekta; magkabit; mag-dugtong; to join two things  
**conejo** kuneho; small furry animal  
**gazapo** batang kuneho *mas*.  
**confederación** kalagsangla; group of loosely allied states *fem.*  
**conferencia** *fem.* panayam; kapulungan; meeting for lectures and discussion  
**confesión** *fem.* tumanggap; umamin; magtapat; to admit guilt

**confianza** tiwala **confidencia** *fem.*  
**magtiwala** confiar nagtitiwala  
**confirmar** konformado; magpatootoo; prove something to be true  
**confiscar** kombistado; konpista; umilit; sumamsam; to take somebody's property with authority  
**conformista** pagkakatulad kilos na kasang-ayon sa langgap na pamantayan ng lipunan *fem.*  
**conducta** asal ugali; kilos; modo; to behave in a particular way *fem.*  
**confidente** impormante; batyaw; ispiya; secret provider of information about crime  
**conflicto** alit; laban; salungatan ng mga kuru-kuro; a disagreement or clash between ideas, principles, or people *mas*.  
**comfortable** komportable; maginhawa; feeling comfort or ease  
**confrontación** kompontrasyon; humarap; iharap; conflict between ideas or people *fem.*  
**congreso** kongreso; a conference or formal meeting of delegates or representatives *mas*.  
**conjunción** pangatnig; pang-ugnay a word that is used to link sentences, clauses, phrases, or words  
**conjugar** magbanghay ng pandiwa; to state systematically the different forms a verb has according to tense, mood, person, and number  
**conmemorativo** memoryal; parangal; commemorative object or event *mas*.  
**conmovedor** matindi; masidhi causing a sharp sense of sadness, pity, or regret  
**conocimiento** *m* kaalaman; general awareness or possession of information **poner en conocimiento a** ipagbigay-alam  
**conocer** alam; kilala **No conocemos al presidente.** Hindi tayo kilala ang presidente. **¿Conoces Manila?** alam mo ba Manilya? **sí, lo sé** oo alam ko **no (lo) sé** hindi ko alam.  
**conocido** kilalang- kilala; known

## conversación

and recognized by many people  
**conocimiento** awayagaham; marunong *mas.* **poner en conocimiento** ipaalam; magpabatid  
**conquista** *fem.* pagtalo; paglupig; the process of taking control of a place or people by force of arms  
**consecuencia** *fem.* epektso; resulta; power to influence; mag-sangkot; madamay; madawit; magpahiwatig; magpakahulugan  
**conseguir** kumuha; indicating that somebody obtains, receives, earns, or is given something  
**consejo** pagtuturo; payo; people running local affairs  
**conserje** *mas. fem.* portero; bantay-pinto; a person who guard the entrance of a building  
**conserva** *fem.* lata; a sealed metal container, usually cylindrical, in which food or drink is preserved  
**conservación** konserbatyon; pangangalaga; the keeping of something intangible intact *fem.*  
**conservar** itaguyod; mangalaga; protect something from harm or decay; make sure something lasts  
**consideración** *f* alang-alang; konsiderasyon; pagiisip; pagsasaa-lang-alang; pagaalala; pagtingin; careful thought or deliberation  
**consolación** *fem.* aliw; kasiyahan  
**consumé** *mas.* kaldo; a clear soup  
**consonante** *fem.* katinig; the consonant are "b," "k," "d," ... (ba, ka, da, ...)  
**conde** *mas. fem.* asawa; bana; esposa; esposo; kabiyak; maybahay  
**consternación** *f* bagabag; panghihilakbot; pangingilabot *fem.* a feeling of alarm, confusion, or dismay caused by s.th. unexpected  
**constitución** konstitusyon, saligang batas, pangunahing batas na batayan ng bawat batas na ipapatupad ng bansa *fem.*  
**construir** gagawa; paggawa; pag-yari; build something  
**consuelo** aliw; kasiyahan *mas.*  
**consulado** konsulada; magsaalang-

alang **consulta** pagsangguni; pagpapatinin; exchange of opinions  
**consumir** konsumo; maubos; gumamit **consumidor** mamimili  
**contable** tagasuri ng tala ng pananalapi ng indibiduwal o ng kumpanya  
**contaminado** dumihan; to make impure by contact; mabulok; be spoiled; masira; be infected **contaminación** kontaminasyon **contaminar** kontaminado; magparumi; mahawa; dumihan  
**contagioso** huluhin; nakakahawa  
**contar** bumilang; bilangan **contar con alg** bilangan mo ako  
**contener** bumalik ka; lamanan; to have or hold something inside  
**contenido** *mas.* laman; what is contained in anything  
**contento** kaluguran; maligaya *mas.*  
**contestar** sagot; tugon; answer  
**contexto** kontekst; paligsahan *mas.*  
**contienda** *fem.* away; an angry dispute between two or more people  
**continuar** magpatuloy; hindi tumigil; to keep on **Continúo diciendo.** Magpatuloy na salita **Siguíó cantando.** nagkakanta siya tuloy-tuloy **continuarse con** adjoin  
**contrabandista** kontrabanista; taong mapagpalusot ng mga bawal na bagay; mamumuslit *fem.*  
**contrato** kontrakta; kasunduan; a document that records a formal or legally binding agreement  
**contratiempo** bumaltak; kabaligtaran; kasaliwaan; katumbalikan; isingkaw; kabaligtaran; kasaliwaan; katumbalikan  
**contraventana** *fem.* panangga sa bintana; a moveable cover for a window  
**contribución** butaw; abuloy; limos; ambag *fe.* **contribuciones** buwis  
**control** *mas.* kontrolado  
**convento** *mas.* monasteryo; kumbento; bahay ng mga mongha o madre  
**conversación** paguuusap; pagsa-

## convoy

salitaan *fem.* an informal talk with somebody about everyday matters  
**convoy** konboy; Sumama upang ipagsanggalang. *mas.*  
**cónyuge** *mas. fem.* asawa  
**coñac** *mas.* brandy; a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes (aguardiente)  
**cooperación** kooperasyon; pagtutungan; pagdadamayan *fem.*  
**copia** kopya; sipi **copiadora** duplikador **copiar** duplikahin  
**copo** *mas.* kopo; small flat piece  
**copo de nieve** kopo ng niyebe  
**coraje** *mas.* tapang; giting; the ability to face danger  
**coral** *mas.* balahura; a marine organism that lives in colonies and has an external skeleton  
**Corán** koran bibliya ng mga may pananampalatayang islam  
**corazón**<sup>1</sup> *mas.* buto ng prutas  
**corazón**<sup>2</sup> *m* puso **infarto** atakeng puso **despiadado** walang puso  
**duro de corazón** walang puso **de corazón** kabilisan na may lakin na pananabik **de todo corazón** from the heart, galing sa puso  
**corazón**<sup>3</sup> ubod, sacar el corazón a **corbata** fkorbata **corbata de lazo, corbatín** bowtie  
**corcho** *mas.* tapon; bottle stopper; outer bark of cork oak **corchoso** matapon; may tapon  
**corcova** fkuba; umbok **corcovado** kuba, hunchbacked  
**cordel** lipid; pisi; lenteng *mas. a cordel* sa deretsong linya  
**cordera** batang tupa; kordero **cordeillo** balat ng batang tupa *mas.*  
**cordobán** balat katad kuwero *mas.*  
**cordón** lubig **cordón de zapato** sintas *mas.*  
**cordón umbilical** inunan; tube connecting fetus to placenta *mas.*  
**cordura** dunong; napagdaanan *fem.* the ability to make sensible decisions and judgments based on personal knowledge and experience  
**cornadura** busina; sungay *fem.*

projection on animal's head  
**corneja** fuwak; a large black bird  
**coro** *m* kuwayar **a coro** sa kuwayar  
**corona** korona; putong **coronación** magputong *fem.*  
**corotos** akin iyan; Pagaari ni.  
**corporación** *f* pagtutulungsang **corporativo** kooperatibo; working together  
**corpulento** tabamag; rough and robust  
**corpus** korpus kristo; a mainly Roman Catholic festival honoring the institution of Communion *mas.*  
**corral** kural; an enclosed or surfaced area beside farm buildings **corral de madera** timber-yard *mas.*  
**corrección** *fem.* pagtutuwid; pag-wawasto; act of correcting  
**correcto** korekto; tama **tiene razón** ikaw ay tama **correctamente** tamaan  
**corredor** bolisista; takbuhan *mas.*  
**correo** sulat; korero (**casa de**) **correos** kawanihan ng korero  
**correr** takbo; go at fast pace  
**corriente** takbo (tubig ect.) kori-yente **el 10 del corriente** the 10th inst. **estar al corriente de** ipaalam **alterna corriente** alternating stream **continua corriente** direct stream  
**corroer** kaning unti-unti; destroy progressively by chemical action  
**corrupción** *f* kurupsyon **corrupto** kurupto; dishonest exploitation of power for personal gain *fem.*  
**corsario** *mas.* pirata; tulisang dagat  
**corsé** *mas.* kurse; a stiffened garment worn by women to shape the waist and breasts  
**cortabolas** mandukot; a thief who steals from people's pockets and bags in public places *mas.*  
**cortar** hihiwa; to divide something into pieces using a sharp tool  
**cortaplumas** lanseta; balinsong  
**corte**<sup>1</sup> *m* hiwa **cortadora** hiwahan **cortadura** hiwain  
**corte**<sup>2</sup> *f* paglilitis karto **cortes** Spanish parliament

**cortés** galang; magalang; May mangandang asal. **cortesía** kaganda-hang-asal *fem.* politeness

**corteza** *fem.* kortesa; outer layer of tree

**cortina** kortina **cortina de hierro** iron curtain; an impenetrable barrier to understanding; the militarized border between the Communist bloc and Western Europe during the Cold War *fem.*

**corto** maigsí **cortedad** igsi

**corvo** hubog; baluktot; balikuko

**cosa** bagay; an inanimate object **no ... cosa** wala **otra cosa** pa ba iba **poca cosa** walang ... **poca cosa** kaunti *Diles cualquier cosa.*  
Anuman ang sabihin mo sa kanila.

**cosas** *fem.* materyales; gamit; sangkap; what a thing is made from

**cosecha** namimetas **cosechar** pag-aani **de cosecha propia** home-grown

**cosechar** gumapas; namemetas; pagaaani; crop that is gathered

**coseno** koseno; ratio of adjacent side to hypotenuse *mas.*

**coser** kostura; tahini

**cosmético** kosmetiko; magpapula ng pisngi o labi

**cósmico** daigdigan; sanlibutan

**cosmonauta** astronaut **cosmonave** sasakyán ng daigdigan

**cosmos** *mas.* daigdigan; sanlibutan kalawakan; sansinukob

**costa**<sup>1</sup> baybayin; tabing-dagat **en la costa** sa baybayin *fem.*

**costa**<sup>2</sup> *f* gastos **costar** halaga **a toda costa** sa anumang presyo

**costal** sako; bolso; bag *mas.*

**costar** gastos; mangkano; puhanan

**costear**<sup>1</sup> bayad para sa; ang gastos

**costear**<sup>2</sup> maglayag sa kahabaan ng baybayin

**costilla** butubuto; tadyang; curved bone of the chest.

**costo(e)** *m* gastos; mangkano; puhanan **¿cuánto cuesta?** Magka-no iyan? **estimar el costo de**

**coste-beneficio** cost-benefit

**costra** makunat **costroso** malutong

**costumbre** *fem.* adwana; ugali; kostumbre **acostumbrado, de costumbre** Kawanihan ng adwana.

**costura** *fem.* pananahi; sewing, needlework, dressmaking

**costurera** mananahi; sastre *fem.*

**cotidiano** araw-araw; tuwing araw; arawan

**cotilleo** magtsimis; manira sa taikuran to speak of the lives of others behind their back

**cotizar** sipi **cotización** kuwota

**cotilleo** daldal; satsat; sitsit; Pag-pupulong tungkol sa buhay ng iba. tsismis **llego de cotilleos** tsismo-sa, puno ng tsismis

**covoyar** konsorte; abay; protector on journey *mas.*

**coz** *fem.* sipa; to strike something or somebody with the foot **dar coces, dar de coces a** sipain; to strike with the foot

**cráneo** *mas.* bungo; the skeletal part of the head

**crápula** lasing; lango; boratso

**craso** taba **crasitud** mataba

**cráter** krater; bunganga ng bulkan

**creador** ang lumalang **crear** lumikha; lumalang **creación** paglikha

**crecer** laki **ampliar** lakihan **grande** malaki **gigantesco** napakalaki

**crédito** utang **tener un saldo positivo** utangan **recibir reconocimiento por algo** utangin

**creencia** *f* paniniwala; naniniwala  
**creo que ...** aking paniwala ...

**creer** naniniwala; paniniwala **Ver es creer.** kikita ay paniniwala. *Iyá lo creo!* Naniniwala ako na ito!

**crema** *f* krema; gata ng gatas; a high-fat liquid product separated from milk **crema dental** krema ng ngipin *fem.*

**cremación** magsunog; kremasyon; the burning of a corpse until only ashes are left *fem.*

**crepúsculo** agaw-dilim; silim; takipsilim; the time of day just after sunset or before dawn, when the Sun is below the horizon *mas.*

## criada

**criada** katulong na babae *fem.*  
**criba** *fem.* bistay; salan; meshed utensil; salangan; panala  
**crimen** krimen **criminal** kriminal  
**crin** *f* kiling; hair on animal's neck  
**crio** *mas.* bata; anak *colloquial*  
**cripta** krypta; silid sa ilalim ng lupa  
**crisis** *fem.* pangnip; peligro **crisis nerviosa** panahon ng kagipitan  
**cristal** *mas.* kristal; solid with repetitive internal structure  
**cristiano** krystiyanu **cristo** kruse-piks *mas.*  
**crítica** fkritika **criticador** kritikal  
**croar** *mas.* kokak; a sound made by a frog  
**cocodrilo** buwaya; large reptile with strong jaws *mas.*  
**cromo** krominyum; a hard bluish white metallic element. Source: chromite Symbol Cr *mas.*  
**crónica** talamak; kinagawin; patuloy; pitmihan; historical account  
**cronología** kronolohiya; salaysay na ayon sa pagkakasunod-sunod  
**crol** gapang **estar abarrotado de** gapanggan  
**crudo** hilaw; maalon; malundag  
**cruel** malupit; magbagsik; giving pain to others  
**crueldad** bangis; bagsik; tapang; lupiter *fem.* deliberately cruel act  
**cruento** madugo; covered or smeared with blood  
**crujiente** malutong; having a pleasantly light, crunchy texture  
**cruz** *f* krus **cruzada** krusada **crucifixión** krusipiksyon **crucifijo** krusipiko **cruzar** krus **Cuidado al cruzar.** maingat sa krus na daan.  
**cruce** krus na daan krosing **iCruz y raya!** Tama na ! **Cruz Roja** krus roha  
**cuadrado** kuadrado; kuwadrang-gulo pigura o hugis na may apat na gilid; parisukat; patyo *mas.*  
**cuadro** letrato **2 metros en cuadro** 2 metres square **cuadro de diálogo** dialog box *mas.*  
**cual**<sup>1</sup> *pronoun el, la, lo cual* ang, sino **a quel más** bakit

**cuál**<sup>2</sup> alin(g) used to ask for something to be identified from a known larger group or range of possibilities **¿Cuál?** Alin? **¿cuál es tuyo?** alin ang yo? **¿Cuál prefieres?** Alin gusto mo? **¿Cuál es la capital de Brasil?** Alín ang punong-lungsod ng Brasil? **¿Cuál era el problema?** Ano ang problema? **cuál(es) ... cuál(es)** ilang ... ilang  
**calidad** fkatangian; the general standard or grade of something  
**cuando**<sup>1</sup> kung (*pasado*) *conjunc-tion* kailan  
**cuándo**<sup>2</sup> kailan; an adverb used to ask at what time or at what point something happens **¿Cuándo sale el tren?** Kailan umalis ang tren? **¿Cuándo llega el autobus?** Kailan darating ang bus? **de cuando en cuando** from time to time; minsan **¿de cuándo acá?** how come?  
**cuanto**<sup>1</sup> *pronoun* lahat; all that **Cuantos** lahat na **unos cuantos** ilan  
**cuánto**<sup>2</sup> ilan, magkano **¿Cuánto cuesta?** Magkano? **¿Cuánto cuesta el libro?** Magkano ang aklat? **¿Cuánto cuesta el cuarto?** Magkano ang kuwarto? **¿cuánto vale or cuesta?** Magkano iyan?  
**¿Cuánto tiempo estarás en Manila?** Gaano kang katagal sa Maynila? **¿Cuánto tiempo llevas en Manila?** Gaano kang katagal sa Manila?  
**cuarentena** ibukod; ihiwalay sa iba; magkuwarentas *fem.*  
**caresma** *fem.* panahon ng ayuno; fasting, and self-denial  
**cuartel** barak; kuwartel soldiers  
**quarters cuartel general** punong himpilan *mas.*  
**cuarto** kuwarto; isat apat **cuar to de dólar** 25 cent **las 2 y cuarto** a quarter past 2 las **2 menos cuarto** a quarter to 2 **no tener un cuarto** hindi ako mayroon isang sentabong *mas.*  
**cuberteria** *fem.* kubyertos; knives, forks, and spoons used for eating

- cúbito** *mas.* siko; the joint between the upper and lower parts of the human arm
- cubo** balde timba *matematika* kube
- cucaracha** fipis; household pest
- cuchara** kutsara **cucharilla** kutsarita **cucharón; cazo** *m* kutsaron
- cuchara grande** fkutsang pang-mesa
- cuchichear** anas; bulon; bumulong
- cuchifritos** a fried lamb or goat meat along with olive oil, garlic, vinegar
- cuchillo** kutsilyo *arkitektura* upright
- cuco** maitsora; maganda; having an attractive pleasant face
- cuello** batok; leeg; part between head and body *mas.*
- cuenco** platito; small circular dish
- cuenta** *f* bayat **contar con** bilangan **la cuenta, por favor** Bayat po! **Esta cuenta acaba de llegar. Cuenta de banco** bank-account **cuenta atrás** countdown **ivamos a cuentas!** sabihin maka-kuha ng pababa sa negosyo! **darse cuenta** mapagtanto
- cuentista** *mas.* at *fem.* kuwentista
- cuento** kuwento *mas.* salasaysay; bida **cuento de hadas** Kuwentong nagbibigay aral. katha; Kuwentong hindi totoo. **sin cuenta** naparami **dejarse de cuentos** sumapit sa buod
- cuerda** *f* lubid; tali; a strong cord
- cuerda floja** masikip-lubid **cuerda de plomada** panukat ng diresto **cuerda salvavidas** lifeline **estar en su cuerda** maging sa kanyang elemento **cuerda de tender la ropa** sampayan
- cuerno** *mas.* sungay **cuerno de la abundancia** kornukopya
- cuero** anit; balat; katad; kuwero **en cueros** stark naked
- cuerpo** katawan **cuerpo a cuerpo** kamay sa kamay **a cuerpo, en cuerpo** walang kapote **cuerpo de bomberos** brigadang mga bombero **cuerpo de sanidad** brigadang medikal **orgánico** ng bahagi ng katawan **a cuerpo, en cuerpo**
- walang kapote
- cuesta** *fem.* dahilig; talibis; any line, surface or land that goes up or down from a level **cuesta abajo** paakyat **cuesta arriba** pababa
- cuervo** uwak; large black bird of crow family *mas.*
- questión** *fem.* tanong **questión candente** nasusunog na tanong
- cueva** kuweba; yungib; large underground hollow
- cuidado** *mas.* alaga **tener cuidado** ingatan **icuidado con ...!** magin-gat ... sa! **despreocupado** walang inaalala **con cuidado** maingat **descuidado** walang ingat; pabaya
- culebra** *fem.* ahas; **serpiyente culebra de cascabel** rattlesnake
- culo** *mas.* puwet *colloquial*
- culpa** kasalanan **ser culpable de algo** maykasalanan
- culpable** *mas.* and *fem.* kasalan-an; may sala makasalanan
- culto** kulto *m* paraan ng pan-nampalataya; a system of religious or spiritual beliefs
- cultura** *f* kultura **cultural** kultural
- culto** kultibado **cultivo** kultiba-syon **cultivable** araro
- cumbre** *f* taluktok ng burol; gulod **cima** itaas ng burol **conferencia en la cumbre** miting ng mga lider ng iba-ibang gobyerno
- cumpleaños** kaarawan **ifeliz cumpleaños!** Maligayang bati!
- cumplido** kompleto; puno **cumplidos** papuri **de cumplido**ormal **por cumplido** bilang isang papuri **cumplimentar** binabati **cumplimiento** bumabati
- cuna** *fem.* kuna; baby's bed
- cuñada** *fem.* hipag; sister-in-law
- cuñado** *m* bayaw; brother-in-law
- cuneta** bambang; alulod; malalim na kanal o tubig-daluyan na nabuo ng malakas na bagsak ng ulan *f*
- cuota** kuwota; salo; pasaher **cuota de socio** membership fee *fem.*
- cúpula** *f* kupola; dome-shaped roof
- cura**<sup>1</sup> paroko; pari; padre **cura párroco** parish priest *mas.*

## cura

**cura** <sup>2</sup> f pahilom; gamutin **cura de reposo** rest-cure **cura de urgencia** pangunahing lunas  
**curar** pahilom; ang pagbibigaylunas sa sakit; piskal man o pangkaisipan sa pamamaraang medikal puwera ang pagtitistis **curar de alagaan**, look after  
**Cuaresma** panahon ng ayuno *fem.* fasting, and self-denial; period

before Easter in Christian calendar  
**curiosidad** mausisa; usisero; usyoso; desire to know something  
**curioso** mausisa; usisero; usyoso  
**curso** m kurso *El curso de español empieza el lunes.* Ang kastila kurso ay simula sa lunes.  
**curva** balikda; pakorba; korba **curva de nivel** contour line *fem.*  
**cuyo** demonstrative pronoun sa kaniya **en cuyo caso** sa ganoong sitwasyon

## D

**dable** possible; maaari **posibilitar** Kahit ano ang mangyari.  
**dadiva** fregalo; pasalubong **dadivoso** mabait **dador** ang nagbigay; s.body who gives something  
**dado** dado **dado a** ibigay sa **dado que** ibigay ito  
**daga** *fem.* balaraw; sundang; punyal; a weapon for stabbing, with a short pointed blade  
**daltónico** bulag na kulay **ciego** bulag *mas.* **a ciegas** nang walang taros  
**dama** ginang **primera dama** unang ginang ng bansa *fem.*  
**damasco** aprikot; damasko; patterned fabric *mas.*  
**dañar** pasamain sira; winasak; pinsala **dañarse** sirain; wasakin  
**daño** pinsala; sira **dañoso** kasiraan  
**danza** fsayaw **danzanta** mananayaw **danzar** pagsayaw  
**dar** bigay **toma y daca** bigayan  
**dar un tirón** biglang  
**dar la lata** manising lagi; to find fault with a person all the time  
**dar la lata a alguien para que haga algo** nag someone to do something  
**data** petsa; data; mga bagay-bagay na saligan *fem.*  
**datar, dátíl** petsa **¿qué fecha es hoy?, ¿a qué fecha estamos?** Anong petsa ngayon? **fecha de nacimiento** petsa ng kapanganakan

**dátil** mas. igos; sweet-tasting fruit often preserved or dried  
**de** ng posesión, pertenencia a preposition introducing a noun or noun phrase that provides more information about a preceding word or phrase, usually, but not always **el mejor del mundo** ang pinakamabuti ng mundo **a las 6 de la mañana** alas 6 ng umaga **la ciudad de Roma** ang bayan ng Roma **más de 20** higit sa 20 **el camino de Manila** ang daan ng Manila **el pobre de Mario** ang pobreq si Mario **una moneda de plata** isang barya (ng) plata **un vaso de agua** isang baso ng tubig  
**debajo** baba; ibaba; ilalim; preposition used to express the concept of being beneath or below something **debajo de, bajo de** sa/nasa ibaba/ilalim ng **bajo el agua** sa ilalim ng tubig  
**debate** mas. talk or argue about s.th., debate, argumento  
**deber** kailangan; something that somebody is obliged to do for moral, legal, or religious reasons **deben de ser las seis** dapat ito ay tungkol sa 06:00 **ya deben de haber llegado** Sila ay dapat magkaroon dumating sa pamamagitan ng ngayon  
**debería** dapat; modal verb indicating that something is the right

## delgado

thing for somebody to do **Deber-ias** *ir a visitaria*. Dapat mong bisitahin ang kanyang.

**débil** hina **debilidad** *f* kahinaan

**debilitarse** mahinain **debilitar** mahina

**debidó** dapat bayaran; ought to be paid; karapatan; a person's right

**como es debido** bilang ay tamang **debido a** dahil sa

**debilidad** fimpirmidad; kahinaan

**debutante** baguhan; bagito *mas*.

**década** *f*dekada; sampung taon

**decadencia** dekadensiya *fem*. a process of decline or decay in a society, especially in its morals

**decálogo** *mas*. the ten commandments

**decano** *mas*. dekano; a senior member of the academic staff of a university

**decencia** *fem*. kagandahan-asal; kaang-kupang mga kilos at panganalita; tumpak na kaasalan; kali-nisan

**deciente** disente; mahinhin; mayos; seemly, proper

**decepción** *f*kabiguan **deceptionar** bumigo **deceptionado** biguin

**decir** sabi; salita **decir que sí** sabin oo

**decisión** *f*desisyón; pasya **forzar una decisión** force the issue

**declaración** *f*banggit; deklarasyon saysay; indineklara **No tengo nada que declarer.** Ikaw ba ay may idideklara?

**declive** *mas*. dahli; talibis; ground that inclines slightly

**decoración** *f*dikorasyon, palamuti

**decorar** maggayak; magpalamuti

**dedal** *m* didal; small protective cap for a finger when sewing

**déedalo** *mas*. pagkalito; pagkataranta; landas na sang-sanga

**dedo** *m*daliri **dedo del pie** daliri ng paa **nudillo** buko ng daliri **dedo anular** palasingsingadedo

**auricular, dedo meñique** maliit na daliri **dedo del corazón** daliri ng puso **dedo índice** hintuturo

**dedo pulgar** hinglalaki **huella**

**dactilar, huella digital** marka ng daliri

**defecación** *fem*. pag-tae **defecar** tumae

**defecto** depekto; kamalian *mas*.

**defensa** *f* pagtatanggol **defender** itaguyod; tagapagtanggol **defensiva** walang laban

**referencia** galang; magalang; mapitagan *fem*.

**deflación** *f*pagpintog; pagtaas ng halaga ng mga bilihin o pagbaba ng halaga ng salapi *fem*.

**deflacionar** mag-alis ng hangin; paimpisin; deflate

**deformar** ideforma; sirain ang hulis; to change the shape of s.thing

**degenerar** lumubha; lumubha; humina; become worse

**deglución** *fem*. lulon; lunok; pass food or liquid down throat

**degradar** bumaba; dusta **maltratar** dustain; maling pang gagamut

**deidad** diwata; bathala; diyos *fem*.

**dejar** hayaan; pumayag, magpahintuot, bayaan; hayaan; to allow/cause something to happen or someone to do something **idéjese de eso!** Huwag!

**del** *ng*; *sa*; *ng sa* **norte del pueblo** sa norte ng bayan **los muebles del cuarto** ang muwebles na sa kuwarto **los juguetes del niño** ang mga laruhan ng mga bata

**delantal** ipron; protective garment tied over clothes *mas*.

**delante** harap; harapan; tapat; the area section, or position just ahead of, close to, or at the forward part of something **delante de** sa/nasa harap ng **el coche de delante** ang kotse nasa harapan

**delegación** delegasyon; lupong tagakatawan; mga sugong kinatawan *fem*. group representing s.b.

**deletrear** ispilling; pagbaybay **¿cómo se escribe ... ?** ano pagbaybay ...?

**delfín** lumba-lumba; an intelligent sea mammal *mas*.

**delgado** balingkinitan; patpatin;

## **delicado**

having very little body fat  
**delgadez** may manipis na balat maramdam  
**delicado** delikado; masarap **delicia** sarap; malasa  
**delicioso** malasa; masarap  
**delincuencia** kapabayaan sa tungkulin; pagkakasala *fem.*  
**delinciente** delingkuwente; kriminal; youthful offender *mas. at fem.*  
**delirante** nahihibang **delirar** kahibangan; walang halaga; kalokohan  
**delito** *mas. sala*; paglabag; breaking of the law *mas.*  
**demandá** hinging pautos o sapilitan; hingin bilang karapatan  
**demandado** ang nahahabla *mas.*  
**demás** tira; labis **lo demás** ang tira **por lo demás** sa ibang paaran  
**demandante** ang nagsasakdal; ang naghabla; a person who begins a lawsuit *mas. at fem.*  
**demasiado** napakaraming  
**demencia** luko; baliw; sira ang ulo; mali-mali *fem. insanity*  
**democracia** demokrasya; the free and equal right of every person to participate in a system of government, often practiced by electing representatives of the people by the majority of the people  
**demócrata** demokrata **democrático** demokratiko *mas.*  
**demoler** demolisyon; bumigay; magiba; gibain; iguhoh; wasakin  
**demonio** *m* demonyo **demoníaco** demonyako *mas.*  
**demostración** demostrasyon **manifestante** demonstrador  
**demudar** palit **demudarse** paliitin  
**dengue** nahihiya pag nakahubad  
**denodado** matapang; bida; having or showing courage  
**denominación** *fem.* resihanatsyon; pagbibitiw magbitiw sa tungkulin; iwan o talikuran ang trono o mataas na posisyon  
**dentadura** *fem.* mga ngipin **dentadura postiza** pustiso; denture, set of teeth; false teeth  
**dentista** dentista **dentadura po-**

**stiza** pustiso  
**dentellada** kumiti; kumagat ng kapiraso; grip with the teeth  
**dentellar** madaldal ; mapagkausap  
**dentífrico** mga ngipin *mas.*  
**dentro** loob **hacia dentro, para dentro** sa loob  
**dentro** loob; indicating the interior part of something, or the part that is enclosed by or surrounded with something **hacia dentro , dentro de** *sa/nasa* loob ng **dentro de la casa** nasa loob ng bahay **dentro de 2 horas** sa dalawang mga oras  
**denuncia** *fem.* pagsusumbong; pagsasalita laban sa; pagtuligsa; pagbatikos **denunciador** ang nagsasabi *mas. accuser*  
**departamento** departamento; kagawaran; section of organization  
**depender** dipende; umasa; iasa  
**deplorar** ikalingkot; ikahapis nang labis; magsisi; to regret; deplore  
**deportar** idisyerto; matapon **deportación** *f* deportasyon; pagtatapon *fem.* forcibly repatriate  
**deporte** *mas.* sport; competitive physical activity  
**deportivo** parehong maglaro; walang dayang maglaro; playing fair  
**un gesto deportivo** isang palaksang kilos  
**depositacion** *fem.* pagsasakdal  
**depósito** deposito; patinga **depositar** deposituhan **depósito de agua** sisterna **depósito de gasolina** deposito ng gasolina  
**depravado** kasamaan; magpasama  
**depreciacion** *fem.* depreciación; pagpintog; pagtaas ng halaga ng mga bilihin o pagbaba ng halaga ng salapi; mga pasilidad tulad ng kalsada, paaralan, tulay, at iba pang gamit sa pamayanahan  
**deprimido** ngalungkong; labis na katamlayan; panlulomo at kawalang pag-asaya; isang uri ng sakit sa utak *mas.*  
**deprimir** ipamighati; magpalungkot  
**De pronto... sakali...**  
**depurar** maglinis; Ang mga tun-

## desdén

tunin sa pangangalaga sa kalusugan. Kalinisan; malinis at malusog na paraan ng pamumuhay

**derecho**<sup>1</sup> deretso; kanan **a la derecha** sa kanan **iponte recto!** tayong deretso! **Todo derecho** daretso-daretso! **¿Sigo derecho?** Ako ba ay dederetso? **iSiga derecho!** Punta dumeretso! **iGire a la derecha!** Liko sa kanan **de frente** derederetso

**derecho**<sup>2</sup> batas **con derecho** pam-batas **con derecho** naaalinsunod sa batas **conforme a derecho** ayon sa batas **ino hay derecho!** Ito ay hindi mapatas! **reservados todos los derechos** copyright **tener derecho** tungkol sa batas **con derecho al voto** mapili; mahirang; mahalal; capable of being chosen or elected **tener derecho a hacer algo** magawa, be eligible to do something

**derecho de opción** opsyon; kapatian ng pagbili

**derretir** magtunaw; tunawin; to change a substance from a solid to a liquid state

**desacuerdo** mas. pagkakaiba ng palagay; hindi pagkakasundo; pagtatalo failure to agree about something

**desagüe** mas. bangbang; patuyuin; bambang; drayn; channel that carries water or sewage away from a place

**desastre** sakuna; malaking kahamakan; malaking kasawiang-palad mas.

**desatornillar** magpaluwag ng torniloy

**desaire** magsuplada; magmalaki; to treat coldly

**desánimo** bagabag; demolisyón

**desayuno** almusal; agahan **desayunar** magaalmusal, magaagahan

**desbordarse** apaw; walang pagpipingil sa sarili; walang pagtitimpí

**descalificar** diskalipikyon; magpwalang-karapatan; magalis ng karapatan; declare s.b. unqualified

**descalzo** nakayapak; walang sapin

ang paa; barefooted; shoeless

**descanso** pahinga; sleep or relax

**descarado** walang hiya; shameless

**descarga** fem. magtiwalag; mag-diskarga; deskargahin; unload

**descaro** mas. kabastusan; kawalanghiyan; impertinence

**descomponerse** nabubulok; to break down organic matter from a complex to a simpler form

**desconcertado** taranta *adjective*

**desconectar** tanggal **separar, soltar** tanggalin

**desconfianza** hindi tiwala

**desconocido** hindi alam

**descontento** hindi masaya

**desierto** m desyerto; an dry area that consists only of sand

**desocupado** hindi okupado

**describir** ilarawan; explain something

**descubrir** diskubre; tuklasin

**descuento** bawas; rebaha **reducción** bawasan

**descuido** kapabayaan; lack of careful attention to the details of something mas.

**desde** mula, mula noon; buhat noon; *preposition* indicating the point in space at which a journey, motion, or action starts. indicating the point in time at which a particular process, event, or activity starts. **desde la semana pasada** mula noong nakaraang linggo **no lo he desde que te marchaste** mula nang umalis ka **de Manila** mula' (sa) Maynila' **desde allí** mula' roon **Caminó desde la ciudad de Quezon.** Naglakad siya mula' Quezon City. **desde el lunes** mula' sa Lunes **desde el lunes pasado** mula' noong Lunes **desde enero pasado** mula' kung ng Enero **desde entonces desde ayer** mula' kahapon **de ahora en adelante** mula' ngayon **empezando mañana** mula' bukas **¿Desde cuando?** Mula pa kailan? **desdén** mas. naiinis; nasusuklam; extreme contempt or disgust for

## desdicha

something or somebody **desdeñar** kaabaaba; manghamak; manguyam; libal

**desdicha** *fem.* malas; a failure that seems to happen to somebody by chance or undeservedly **desdicha-do** malungkot

**desear** nais; nasa; gusto; hangan

**desembocadura** *fem.* estero; section of a river meeting the sea; wawa; bunganga ng ilog

**desempleado** walang trabaho

**desenchar** tanggalin ang saksak

**desenredar** kumalas; to untangle and free things that are muddled, tied, or knotted together

**deseo** hiling **desear a alguien lo mejor** Hinihiling ng isang tao ang pinakamahusay na

**desfachatez** *fem.* naiinis; nasusuklam; extreme contempt or disgust for somebody

**desfile** parada; an organized procession of people celebrating a special occasion *mas*.

**desgana** walang gana

**deshidratado** tigam; lacking water in the body, as the result of loss of bodily fluids or from being deprived of liquid

**deshonestidad** *fem.* pagsisinungaling; pagbubulaan; pagdarayan; panlilinlang; tapat **deshonesto** hindi tapat; indecent, lewd

**desierto** deserto; ilang **oasis** lunti o mabungan lugar sa diserto *mas*.

**desigualdad** *fem.* hindi pagkakapareho; hindi pagkakapantay pantay

**desilusionado** biguin; kabiguhan

**desinfectar** disimpekt; disimpektant; rid something of germs

**desinteresado** hindi interesado

**desierto** diserto **oasis** oasis; lunti o mabungan lugar sa diserto

**desleal** hindi loyal; not faithful

**desnudo** hubad; walang damit **remilgo** nahiiya pag nakahubad

**Quitese la ropa.** Hubadin mo ang damit mo. **en pelota** humubad

**desnutrición** Mahinang kondisyon ng katawan dahil sa hindi wastong

pagkain. undernourishment

**desocupado** walang ginagawa; natakigil; not doing anything

**desobedecer** lumabag; sumuway

**desolado** madilim; tigib ng lamig at lungkot; sakmal ng lungkot at kawalang-pagas

**despacho** opisina **Vamos para la despacho.** Pupunta tayo sa opisina.

**despacio** dahan **idespacio!** Dah-an-dahan!

**despedida** pagpapaalis; aalis

**desperdicio** sinasayang **es una pérdida de tiempo/dinero** Nag-sayang ora/pera.

**despertar** aalab; gumising; stop sleeping; tatawag; revive, recall

**despertarse** gumising

**despiadado** walang-awa; malupit; without pity or mercy

**despido** pagpapaalis dismiss somebody from institutional setting

**despistado** lumilipad ang isip

**desplomarse** bumagsak; bumigay hinimatay

**después** pagkatapos; later

**destruir** demolisyon; bagabag; bumigay; sirain; Wikain

**despensa** *fem.* pamigngalan; a room where food is kept

**despreocupado** walang inaalala

**con cuidado** maingat **descuidado** walang ingat; pabaya **cuidado** alaga **tener cuidado** ingatan **icui-dado con ...!** magingat sa!

**después** katapus; pagkatapos, maysa; later in time than

**destortalado** mabuway; ruined or dilapidated and falling down

**destellar** maningning; makislip; makinang; brilliant

**desatornillador** distumilyador **tornillo** turnilyo *mas*.

**desventaja** *fem.* kasahulan; dis-bentaha; lack of advantage

**desvergonzado** walang hiya; untroubled or unaffected by shame

**desviar** ibahin; magpalihis; turn aside, deflect, divert

**desvío** *fem.* likuan; baling; a deviation from a shorter, more direct

## dicha

- route  
**detalle** detalye **en detalle** sa detalye  
**detención** /detensyon **estar detenido** arestadohin  
**detestar** mainis; mapoot; mahumi; masumklam; detest, hate, loathe  
**detencion** fem. asunto; bitang; to accuse somebody formally of having committed a crime  
**detergente** mas. a chemical used for cleaning  
**detrás** likod; likuran; preposition in position indicating that somebody or something is in or is going toward a position at the back or rear of something **detrás de** sa/nasa likod/likuran ng **atrás del coche** sa likuran ng kotse **de atrás del autobús** sa likuran ng bus **por detrás** sa likuran **detrás de** sa likod ng  
**detrimento** mas. sira; physical injury that makes something less useful, valuable, or able to function  
**deuda** fem. kasalanan; the fact of having committed a crime or done wrong  
**deudo** mas. kamak-anakan; mala-pit na kamag-anak koneksyon o relasyon sa pamilya dahil sa pag-aasawa; pagkamagkamag-anak  
**deudor** mas. debtor  
**devastar** gunaw; magwasak; lumuray; ganap na sirain  
**¿de verdad?** Talaga? used to express surprise, doubt, or exasperation  
**devolución** gantihan **regreso** ganti  
**devolver** ibalik; magbayad  
**devorar** buhulbuhol; sumila  
**devoto** bana; santo; madasalin  
**iDi!** Sabihin mo!  
**día** m araw **diario** araw-araw **hoy** ngayon **ayer** kahapon **el día anterior** kamakalawa **pasado mañana** makalawa **¿qué día es hoy? ¿a qué día estamos?** Ano araw ngayon? **día de San Valentín** Araw ng mga Puso **dia de hoy** ngayon **¿Cuál es el plato del dia**  
**de hoy?** Ano ang ispesial para sa ngayon? **i buenos días!** Magandang araw! **día feriado, día festivo, día de fiesta** bakasyon; pamamahinga **día laborable** karaniwang araw **a los pocos días** sa kanina mga araw **de día** sa araw  
**diabetes** diyabetis; a medical disorder, especially diabetes mellitus, that causes the body to produce an excessive amount of urine *fem.*  
**diablo** diyabolo **diabólico** diaboliko  
**diadema** fem. tiyara; diademya; a jeweled headband  
**difafano** adjective malinaw; malowanag; allowing light to pass through with little or no interruption or distortion  
**diaphragma** mas. diyapragma; curved muscular membrane in humans and other mammals that separates the abdomen from the area around the lungs  
**diagrama** dayagram; banghay; simple explanatory drawing *fem.*  
**dialecto** diyalekto; regional variety of language *mas.*  
**diálogo** uusap; salitaan; diyalogo  
**diamante** dayamon; a hard transparent precious stone that is a variety of carbon *mas.*  
**diametro** mas. bantod; dayametro; a straight line running from one side of a circle through the center to the other side  
**diario** araw-araw; arawan; tala-arawan *mas.* personal record  
**diarrea** diyariya; kurso; pagtatae; bululos; frequent and excessive discharging of the bowels producing thin watery feces *fem.*  
**diccionario** mas. diksiyonaryo; latihanigan; a reference book that contains alphabetically ordered words, with explanations of their meanings, often with information about grammar, pronunciation, and etymology  
**dicha** masaya; masuwerte **por dicha** sa suwerte

## dicho

**dicho** salawikain; kasabihan; parala; a frequently offered piece of advice or information *mas*.

**diciembre** desyembre; the 12th month of the year, lasting 31 days

**decisión** *fem.* pasya **decidir** mag-pasya **decide tú** magpasya mo **es tan difícil decidirse** mahirap ang pagpasya

**dictado** dikta; magdikta; utos;

atas; mando; act of dictating

**dictador** diktador; lider na lubos ang kapangyarihan; taong mapaniil **dictadura** diktadura, Pam-halaang pinamumunuan ng isang diktador.

**diente** ngipin **dientes postizos**

pustiso **limpiarse los dientes**

maglilinis ang mga ngipin

**diestra** kanang kamay **diestro** kangan

**dieta** dayeta **régimen** Timbang na pagkain *fem.*

**diez** sampo; yes

**difamación** *fem.* paninirang-puri; the act or offense of saying something false or malicious that damages somebody's reputation **difamador** mapanirang-puri

**diferente** dibrensya; iba **diferencia** kaibahan; being unlike others

**deficiencia** sahol; an inadequate supply of something necessary

**difícil** hirap **dificilmente** mahirap; matigas **dificultar** ang bagay na pinakamahirapan; hadlang; sagabal; make something difficult

**difteria** *fem.* dipterya; infectious disease that attacks the membranes of the throat and releases a toxin that damages the heart and the nervous system

**digerir** tunaw **digerible** matunaw

**dilema** *fem.* sapilitang pamimili sa dalawang bagay na kapwa hindi gusto

**diletante** delitante; taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira ng kinukumpuni

**diluvio** dilubyo; gunaw; baha *mas*.

**dimensión** dimensyon; sukat lawak

**diminuto** bulilit; napakamaliit

**dimisión** *fem.* resignasyon pagbibitwi magbitiw sa tungkulin; iwan o talikuran ang trono o mataas na posisyon

**dinamita** pasabog; dinamita; a powerful explosive consisting of a porous material such as wood pulp or sawdust, combined with ammonium or sodium nitrate, or nitroglycerin, and an antacid such as calcium carbonate *fem.*

**dinamo** *fem.* dynamo; a machine that converts mechanical energy into electrical energy, usually in the form of direct current

**dinastía** *fem.* dinastiya; a succession of rulers from the same family

**dinero** pera **está ganando mucho dinero** siya ay gumawa maraming pera **Lo hice por el dinero**. Gumawa akong pera.

**dinosaurio** dinosauriyo *mas*.

**dios** bathala; diyos; panginoon **creador** ang lumalang **IDIOS MÍO!** Diyos ko po! **Igracias a Dios!** Diyos salamat! **vaya con dios** paalam **ique Dios te bendiga!** Pisan! *mas*.

**diploma** diploma; course certificate

**diplomático** diplomatiko, may kinalaman sa diplomasya **diplomática** diplomasya; mahusay na pakitungo

**diptongo** *mas.* kambal-patinig; a character formed by joining the letters iy, ey, ay, aw, oy, uy

**dique** *mas.* dam; prinsa; panghangang sa tubig **dique seco** dahik; baradero; place for ships to moor

**dirección** tirahan **¿qué es su dirección?** Saan ka nakatira?

**directo** direkta; tuloy-uloy; madali

**dirigir** akayin; ngayon; agad; kagyat; kapagdaka

**disciplina** disciplina; sumupil *fem.*

**discípulo** discípulo; somebody who believes in and follows the teachings of a leader, a philosophy, or a religion *mas. a fem.*

**discrepancia** fkaibhan; a distinct difference between two things

## doctor

such as sets of figures that should match or correspond *fem.*

**discriminación** *f*diskriminasyon; pagtatangi laban sa unfair treatment of one person or group, usually because of prejudice about race, ethnicity, age, religion, or gender **discriminar** pakisamahan nang may itinatangi

**disculpar** paumanhin; patawad

**disculparse** Makikiraan! Pasinsya!

**discurso** talumpati; pagsasalita; a talk given to an audience *mas.*

**discrepar** hindi pabor; to be dissimilar or unlike

**discreto** mahinahon; maingat tactful; good at keeping secrets

**disculparse** pasinsya **pedir perdón** humingi ng tawad

**disenteria** *fem.* daragis; dysenteriya; a disease of the lower intestine caused by infection with bacteria, protozoans or parasites and marked by severe diarrhea, inflammation, and the passage of blood and mucus

**disfraz** *mas.* balatkayo; pagtitipong mga nakasuot ng balatkayo at/o maskara

**disfrutar** pakasaya; saya; enjoy  
**dislate** *mas.* kalokohan; kauluan; kawalang saysay; meaningless language or behavior

**dislexia** *fem.* disleksya; a learning disorder marked by a severe difficulty in recognizing and understanding written language, leading to spelling and writing problems

**dispar** hindi parehong; not the same

**disparador** *mas.* gatilyo; gato; kabilan; small lever that fires a gun

**disparar** barilan; fire weapon

**disparate** walang halaga; kalokohan; kaululan; bagay na walang kapararan; katarantaduhan

**disputa** awat; conflicto *mas.* alitan; hidwan; sigalutan; an angry dispute

**distancia** *f*distansya; layo **en la lejanía** sa malayo

**distinguido** bantog; mabunyi; ma-

rangal; mukhang mahal na tao  
**destino** destinasyon; paroroonan; predetermined end of a trip; tadhana; destino somebody's preordained future *mas.*

**distinguir** kilalanin; recognize differences between people or things

**distinto** dibrensya; iba; distinguido

**distráido** lumilipad ang isip; tending to be preoccupied or forgetful

**distrito** *mas.* distrikto; an area of a town or country

**disturbios** abala; gulo; balisa

**disyuntiva** *fem.* alternatibo; pipilan, possibility of choosing; pagkakaong makapili sa dalawang bayag; mapamimilian

**diurno** tuwing araw; araw ...

**diversión** nakakatuwa; saya; tuwa

**fue muy divertido** Ayan ay nakakatuwa.

**diverso** sari sari; iba-iba; magkaika **diversos** several, various

**dividendo** *mas.* dibidendo; pakinabang; company profits paid pro rata to stockholders

**dividir** hatiin, to separate or split s.th. **igual** hatian

**divinidad** *fem.* bathala; diyos; a god, goddess, or other being regarded as divine

**divorcio** *m* hiwalay; paghihiwalay an ending of a marriage by an official decision

**divulgación** *fem.* paalala; ibalita: a public statement giving people information or news, or the making of the statement

**divulgar** magbunyag; magsiwalat

**dobladillo** *mas.* lipi; tupi; a neat nonfraying edge made by folding fabric over and stitching it down

**doblar** lipi; lumupi; plegable

**doble** dobel; ibayo **doblar** tupi; tuipiin; being twice as much or many

**doblez** pulopot; magtiklop

**doce** dose; labing dalawa **docena** dosesna

**doctor** *mas.* doktor; manggagamot

**¿Dónde está el doctor más cercano?** Saan ang pinakamalapit na

## doctrina

doctor? **Necesito un doctor.** Kailangan ko ang doktor. **Mario quiere convertirse en doctor.** Magdodoktor si Mario.

**doctrina** fdoktrina; Ang buod ng mga doktrina. pandoktrina; mapaggiiit ng sariling paninwala sa iba **documento** dokumento **documentación** dokumentasyon **fem.**

**dogma** pandoktrina; mapaggiiit ng sariling paninwals sa iba **mas.**

**dolencia** karamdaman; sakit; pagkakasakit **fem.** ailment, complaint **dolor** *m* masakit **sentir dolor** may sakit **tengo dolor** masakit ako **Tengo dolor de estómago** aking sirkmura ay masakit

**doméstico** alagang hayob **del hogar** domestik

**domingo** linggo; domingo **semanal** linggo linggo; weekly; every week **don** <sup>1</sup> ginoo; courtesy title, used before Christian names **mas.**

**don** <sup>2</sup> regalo; pasalubong **don de acierto** happy knack **don de lenguas** regalo para sa mga wika **don de mando** leadership, pamumuno

**donación** fdonasyon; pagbibigay; paghahandog **donador** ang nagbigay s.body who gives something **doncela** *fem.* birhen; dalaga; malinis na babae; kamarera

**dónde** nasaan; saan; an adverb used to ask a question about the place that somebody or something is in, at, coming from, or going to **¿Dónde está...?** Saan ...? **¿Dónde vives?** Saan ka nakatira? **¿Dónde vas?** Nasaan pupunta mo? **¿Dónde está el hotel?** Saan ang hotel?

**doña** *fem.* ginang; courtesy title, used before Christian names

**dorado** magdurado; covered with gilt

**dormirse** tutulog; magtulog **dormilón** antok **dormirse** agaw-tulog **no pude dormirme** walang tulog **Me voy a dormir ahora.** Matutulog na ako. **Dormimos muy bien.** Nakatulog ako ng mahim-

bing, talaga.

**dorso** balik; babalik; ibalik; likod **dosis** *fem.* dose; a measured quantity of medication

**dos** dos; dalawa

**dos puntos** *mas.* tutuldog, the punctuation mark (:) used to divide distinct but related sentence components such as clauses in which the second elaborates on the first, or to introduce a list, quotation, or speech.

**dote** *mas. fem.* ubad; bigay-kaya; kaloob sa pag-aasawa ng isang babaee; bride's family's gift to the bridegroom

**dragón** dragon; a mythical creature that has green scaly skin, wings, and a long tail, and breathes fire

**drama** *f* drama; dula **dramático** dramatiko **dramatización** fdramatisasyon *fem.* magdula

**drástico** drastiko; mahigpit; marahas; powerful in effect

**drenaje** *mas.* Patuyuin, Alisan ng tubig.

**droga** *f* droga **farmaceútico** drogista **drogadicta** adik; sugapa; taong sugapa sa narkotiko; lalo sa heroina **droguería** parmasiya

**ducha** *f* ligo **ducharse** maligo

**duda** *f* duda, alinlangan; katanungan; think something unlikely **no cabe duda (de) que** maaaring walang duda na

**duelist** *m* duwelista **duelo** duele; duwelo; formal fight over matter of honor **mas.**

**dueño** may-ari **ser dueño del baile** magkaroon ng kontrol sa sitwasyon

**dulce** tamis **dulces** kendi **endulzar** tamisan

**duna** dune; hill of sand *fem.*

**duplicado** duplikado **duplicación** magkatulad; kapareho **duplicar** duplikahan

**durante** durante, habang; samantalang; throughout a period or event

**duradero** pangmatagalang *mas.*

**duro** mahirap; hirap; matigas

## E

**e** at (before i and hi) see **y** **padre e hijo** ama at anak na lalaki **Saben hablar francés e inglés.** Nagsalita sila ng Pranses at Ingles. **ebrio** lasing; boratso; lango; having drunk too much alcohol **echar** hagis **echarse** hagisan; to send something from the hand **eclipse** ekipse; laho; the partial or complete hiding from view of an astronomical *mas*. **eco** eko; alingawngaw *mas*. **ecológico** ekolohiyal; the study of the relationships between living organisms and their interactions with their natural or developed environment **ecologista** ekolohista **economía** ekonomiya; the production and consumption of goods and services of a community regarded as a whole *fem*. **económico** ekonomya **economista** ekonomista **ecosistema** ekosystema **ecuación** *fem*. ekwalente; a mathematical statement that two expressions, usually divided by an equal sign, are of the same value **ecuador** ekwardor, likhang isip na guhit na naghahati sa daigdig sa dalawang agkstulad na bahagi **eczema** eksema; naknak; an inflammation of the skin characterized by reddening and itching and the formation of scaly or crusty patches that may leak fluid *fem*. **edad** edad; gulang **a los diez años** edad na 10 **menor de edad** bata pa **llevó siglos esperando** hintay sa tamang edad **grupo de edades** kagulang **de edad** matandang ko **de corta edad** edad kabataan **de mediana edad, de edad madura** nasa katanghaliang-gulang **qué edad tiene?** ilang taon siya? **de edad ya madura** sa katang-haliang-gulang **la edad de** sa edad ng

**edén** paraiso; langit; in the Bible, the garden where Adam and Eve first lived *mas*. **edificar** magtayo; build **edificación** pagtatayo, building **editar** inilathala **editorial** magpalathala; publishing **educación** pinagaralan; edukasyon *fem*. **educado** galang **educativo** edukesonal **efecto** epektu; isagawa **en efecto** oo, sa katotohanan; sa katunayan **ego** ego **egoísmo** egoismo; makasarili; Labis na pagpapahalaga sa sarili. **egoísta** egoísta *mas. at fem*. Taong magpapahalaga sa sarili. **egoística** deboto sa pagbibigaykasiyahan sa sarili **eje** mas. ehe; a shaft on which a wheel or set of wheels revolves **eje tandem** dalawang mga ehe **ejecución** fbitay; the killing of s.b. as part of a legal or extralegal process **linchar** bitayin **ejemplo** konyari; ehemplu; halimbawa; muwestra; tumikim; something that is representative by virtue of having typical features of the thing it represents **por ejemplo** para sa halimbawa **ejército** hukbo; sandatahang lakas **el<sup>1</sup>** ang definite article *mas. Sing.* **el libro** ang aklat **el perro** ang aso **el de** ang ng **los** *Mas. Sing.* **los libros** ang mga aklat **los perros** ang mga aso *Mas. Pl.* **él<sup>2</sup>** siya (*mas. at walang kasarian*) **es alemana** aleman siya **es francés** siya ay Prans **elástico** elastiko; nababanat; describes an object or substance that can return quickly to its original shape and size after being bent, stretched, or squashed **elección** eleksyon; halalan **electo** maghalal **elector** manghalal **votante** manghalal **elegir** gusto pa; pilin pa **decidir** hacer **algo** maghalal

## elección

**elección** mapili **no tuve alternativa** Wala akong mapagpilian. **tú eliges** pumili ka.

**eléctrico** elektika **electricidad** elektisidad; koryente **electricista** elektrisista **electrocutar** koryentihin **electrónica** elektronikia **electrón** elektronlo **apagón** walang kuryente

**elefanta** elepante; gadya *fem.*

**elegancia** elegansiya **elegante** elegante; makisig; magara

**elemental** panimula; elementarya; pangmababang baitang

**elemento** elemento; bahagi sangkap; kalikasan *mas.*

**el mío** akin **eso libro es mío** ang aking aklat; ang aklat ko

**elevar** magtaas; itaas; iangat **elevarse** pagtayo; bangon

**élite** *fem.* piling-pili sa grupo ng mga pili

**ella** siya (*fem. at walang kasarian*)

**Ella no tiene trabajo, pero él trabaja en una fábrica.** Hindi niya ay sa trabaho, ngunit siya ay tatrabaho sa isang factory. **Yo siempre voy a Francia, pero ellos prefieren Italia.** Nagpunta ako palaging sa Pransiya, ngunit mas gusto siya Italyia.

**ellas** kanila **Ellas estudian.** Kanila ba estudyante. **¿Estudian ellas?** Kanila ba estudyante?

**ello** siya (*walang kasarian*)

**ellos** sila (*plural*) **dicen que ...** sila sabi ...

**elocuencia** kahusayyang; notable speaking ability *fem.*

**elogiable** kapuri-puri; maipagkakapuri; deserving praise

**elogio** *mas.* puri **elogiar** magpuri

**embajada** *fem.* embahada; the residence and place of business of an ambassador **embajado(a)** ambasador; embahador

**embalar** balut **embalaje** balutin

**embarazada** magbuntis; carrying off-spring within body

**embarazoso** mapahiya; ilagay sa kahiya-hiya; embarrassing

**embarcadero** pantalan; dauungan

**embarcar** lumulan sa bapor

**embargar** ilitin; to take somebody's property with authority

**embargo**<sup>1</sup> umilit; sumamsam

**embargo**<sup>2</sup> Pagbabawal ng pamahaan sa mga bapor na makapasok o makalabas ng puwesto. *mas.*

**embarrancar** antala **embarrancarse** stranded without any mean of getting home

**embaukar** dayain; ipahkanulo; mag-kanulo; mandaya; deceive somebody

**embestida** *fem.* tuligsa; atake; lusob **embestir** lusubin; salakay

**emboscada** tambang **tender una emboscada a** tambangan

**embragar** may kasunduang pakasal; having agreed to get married

**embriaguez** paglasing **embriagar-se** maglasing; naklalasing

**embrión** similya; human offspring in initial developmental stage; bilig; binhi *mas.*

**embudo** *mas.* imbudo; utensil used in pouring liquids

**embuste** manlilinlang; an insignificant or harmless lie **embusterio**

*mas.* balasubas; manggagonto; magdaraya; tekas; manananso; suwitik

**embrujar** engkantihin **bruja** bruha; manggagaway; mangkulam **brujería** panggagaway

**embutido** *mas.* embutido; longganisa; suriso; a tube of animal intestine with finely chopped meat

**emergencia** emerhensiya **en caso de emergencia** sa kaso ng emerhensiya **Es una emergencia.** Ito ay isang emerhensiya.

**emigrante** emigrante; mandayuhan **emigrar** mandayuhan mangibang-lupain **emigración** emigrasyon; pagdayo, to live in another country

**emoción** *fem.* emosyon; damdamin **sentimental** emosyonal **emotivo**

Bunga ng damdamin

**empacho** *mas.* maysakit na sikmuра; a mild illness of the stomach

## encuadrar

**empanada** *fem.* empanada; in Spanish, Filipino, or Latin American cuisine, a turnover with a spicy filling or in Mexican cuisine, one with a sweet filling

**empapar** *adj.* magpigta; magbabad; basaing mabuti; to make very wet

**emparedado** *mas.* sandwich

**empaste** lagay; plug for decayed tooth *mas.*

**empastar** lumagay

**empeñar** sangla; something given as security

**monte de piedad** bahay-sanglaan

**empieza** simula *El curso de español empieza el lunes.* Ang kastila kurso simula sa Lunes.

**emperador** emperador; a man who rules an empire *mas.*

**empezar** simula **principio** simulan

**empleado** empleado **empleo** empleyo

**empresario** Ang may parabaho.

**empleo** gamit **modo de empleo** gamitin **emplear** gamitan

**emporio** *mas. am.* pamilihan; kulong na gusali na katatagpuan ng mga tindahan; kainan at iba't bang

**empresa** kompanya; negosyo *fem.*

**empuñadura** *fem.* hawakan; puluhan; a device for holding something firmly

**empuñar** hawak; a holding action

**empujón** dumuldol; magtulak; magsalya; push, shove; dig, poke

**en preposition** *sa en que na en un lugar* sa ang lugar *en viéndole* nakita ko sa kanya *én qué lo notas?* paano maaari mong sabihin? *en mi casa* nasa aking bahay *en coche* sa pamamagitan ng kotse

**enamorarse** nang buong pagmahal

**está enamorado de** pagmahal

**enano** *mas.* duwende na ayon sa alamat ay bantay ng nakabaong kayamanan; a small stocky imaginary being resembling a human

**encabezamiento** sensus; an official count of a population carried

out at set intervals *mas.*

**encaje** puntas; suot *mas.*

**encanecer**<sup>1</sup> kulay abo; grey (pelo)

**encanecer**<sup>2</sup> matanda; grow old

**encantador** gayuma; matuwa; magalak; kalugud-lugod; kagiliw-giliw; kasiya-siya **encantar** guma-yuma; cast supposed spell on s.b.

**encantadora** mahikero; an entertainer who performs conjuring tricks and illusions

**máquina** *máquina* *máquina* *fem.* *at mas.*

**encante** *fsubasta;* sale by bidding

**subastador** subastador **puja** tampa

**encarnación** sumilang na muli; ipanganak na muli *fem.*

**encéfalo** *mas.* utak; organ of thought and feeling

**encendedor** pansindi ng sigarilyo

**encerar** sera; naturally-occurring greasy substance

**encerado** uli; oil-treated cloth; masing *mas.*

**encerrona** *f* sapilitang pamimili sa dalawang bagay na kapwa hindi gusto; dilemma

**enchufe** saksak **casquillo** saksakan; bakal ng kabayo *South Am.*

**encía** *fgiligid;* flesh around teeth

**encima** taas; itaas; ibabaw; higit sa used to indicate a position directly above something

**de sa / nasa taas/itaas/ibabaw ng por encima** over

**encinta** buntis; magbuntis

**encoger** lumiliit; umurong; kumibal; umikli; make or become smaller

**encolar** pandikit; kola; animal-based adhesive

**encolerizarse** nagngingitngit; get angry, see red; galit na galit

**enconarse** magnana; magnaknak; to produce pus because of an infection or ulceration

**encominar** magpupuri; lumuwalhati; to give glory to

**encontrarse** kita; get together

**encuadrar** kuwarto; surrounding framework for something

## encuentro

**encuentro** engkuento; come up against something

**encuesta** fem. pagboto; a questioning of the population or of a representative sample to tally opinions or gather other information

**endeble** mahina ang loob

**endeudado** adj. utangan **endeudamiento** pautang **endeudarse** may utang

**endibia** fem. schikoree

**endogamia** nagmula sa mga ninunong mga mag-kakamag-anak

sa loob ng matagal na panahon

**endorso** inendorso; pumirma sa likod ng tseke; sumang-ayon; pagtibayin; endorse

**eneldo** mas. dill; the leaves or seeds of an aromatic herb

**enema** mas. labatibo; the insertion of a liquid into the bowels via the rectum as a treatment

**enemigo** kaalit; kalaban; kadigma; kaaway; katunggali

**energía** enerhya; kuriyente; lakas

**energía nuclear** f nuclear power; the power, usually electrical or motive power, produced by nuclear fission or fusion

**enero** Enero **Tenemos vacaciones en enero.** Magbabakasyon kami sa Enero.

**enfadado** galit **estar enfadado o enojado con alguien** poot na galit **enfadár** kagalitan

**enfadár** gumusot; galit; annoy

**enfermedad** karamdaman; maysakit; affected by an illness

**enfermero** narse; maysakit **enfermería** Magalaga ng maysakit

**Creo que estoy enfermo.** Parang maysakit ako.

**enfermizo** hindi kalusugan; unhealthy, or tending to be frequently ill

**enfrente** kabila; positioned so as to face somebody or something from the other side of an intervening space; al lado de la carretera **enfrente de** sa/nasa kabila' ng

**engaño** iligaw; dayain; ipahkanulo; mandaya

**engaño** daga; lalang; linang; pakana lalang; panloloko

**engaños** daya **estafar algo a alguien** dayaan **engaño** dayain

**engordar** magpataba; to make an animal fat by feeding it plentifully

**engorro** mas. mangyamot; manligalig; to trouble by repeated attacks

**engrudo** pandikit; kola; animal-based adhesive

**engullir** lumunok; lagukin; lumulon; swallow something fast

**enorabuena** binabati **dar la enhorabuena** bumabati **estar de enhorabuena** may suwerte

**enigma** talinghaga; palaisipan; somebody or something that is not easily explained or understood

**enjabonar** sabon; cleansing agent

**enjambre** kawan; a large group of insects; to form a flying group

**enojado** galit **estar enfadado o enojado con alguien** poot na galit

**enojo** galit; a strong feeling of grievance and displeasure **enojar** kagalitan

**enjudo** adj. tuyó; yope; payat; patatin; buto't balat colloquial **a pie** **enjudo** tuyong paa

**enorme** tangkad; pagkakalaki-laki

**ensacar** sako; large bag

**ensalada** insalata; ensalada

**enseguida** adj. dagli; daka; agad-agad; kaagad; kagyat; dagli-daglian

**ensenada** fem. look; curved inlet of the sea

**enseña** fem. bandera; watawat

**enseñar** turo; magturo; tuturo; tinuturo; to impart knowledge or skill to somebody by instruction

**enseñar** ipapakita; tuturo **enseñanza** matutuhan

**ensueño** mas. panaginip; pangarap; sequence of mental images during sleep **de ensueño** parang panaginip

**ente** buhay; pamumuhyay; some-

- thing that exists *mas*.
- entender** intindi **entender mal** nintindihan **malentendido** hindi maintindihan **Comprendo** maintindi ko. **tengo entendido que ...** maintindihan ako ... **No comprendo.** hindi ko maintindihan **a mi entender** sa aking opinyon
- enterrar** ilibing **entierro** burol **fosfa** nakalibing **tumba** libing **ceremonia** libinghan
- entero** lahat; buo **por entero** lahatan; ganap; wholly, completely
- entierro** *mas.* libing; the act or ceremony of putting a dead body into the ground
- entonces adj.** dating; noon **desde entonces** since then
- entorno** palibot; paligid; kalikasan
- entrada** intras ; pasokan **libre entrada** libreng intras **Aquí es la entrada.** Dito ang intras. **a la entrada** sa pasukhan/entrada
- entrañas** fbituka; an animal's or person's internal organs *pl.*
- entrante** *mas.* the first course of a meal, pampagana
- entrar** magpasok **entrar a** simula sa **entrar en** papasok nasa/ sa loob **entrar en casa** papasok sa bahay
- entre** pagitan; preposition indicating an intermediate point between two places, people, or times **entre de sa/ nasa pagitan ng entre otras cosas** Bukod sa iba pang mga bagay
- entreacto** intermisyon; pahinga
- entreacto** pagitan; interbal; a period of time between one event and the next
- entregar** dala; carry something to somebody **enviar** padala
- entrenamiento** ensayo; acquiring of skill, pagsasanay
- entresuelo** *mas.* entresuwelo; a low story, especially one between the first floor and the second floor in a building
- entretanto** mamaya maya; samantala; meanwhile, meantime
- entrevista** *f* interbiyu; panayam;
- meeting for asking questions
- entró** pasok; go in, come in, enter
- entrar en** papasok
- entrometido** osisa; pakialam; tending to interfere in other people's concerns
- entusiasta** masigla **entusiasmo** pananabik; passionate interest
- enviado** *mas.* mensahero **enviar** padala
- envidia** hili; inggit; selosa; wanting what somebody else has
- envío** *mas.* patinda; inangkat; a quantity or package of goods delivered or to be delivered
- envolver** magbalot; magbalabal; to wind or fold round as a covering
- liar el petate** balutin ang mga gamit at alis
- épica** epiko; mahabang tula tungkol sa kabahayan *fem.*
- epidemia** epidemya; salot; sakit na nakahahawa na mabilis kualat *f*
- epilepsia** *fem.* epilepsiya; a medical disorder involving episodes of irregular electrical discharge in the brain
- epistaxis** *fem.* balingoyngoy; a flow of blood from the nose
- epitafio** lapida; Ang nakasulat sa lapida. *mas.* inscription
- época** panahon; kapanahunan; a significant period in history or in somebody's life *fem.*
- equidad** *fem.* katarungan; katuwiran; the legal system, or the act of applying or upholding the law
- equilibrio** ekilibrio *mas.* pagkatimbang; pagkamatatag *mas.* bodily balance; emotional stability; situation of balance
- equipaje** abasto; bagahe; mga maléta *mas.* luggage piece of luggage
- equipo** *mas.* ekwikumento; necessary items
- equivocación** kamali **equivocado** mali; magkamali; wrong, mistaken
- era** panahon; edat; a period of time made distinctive by a significant development, feature, event, or personality *fem.*

## **erguido**

**erguido** tuwid; magtayo; straight and vertical

**erial** ilang; wasteland; barren region; uncultivated

**erizo** eriso *mas.* a small animal that has a round body with stiff spines on the back

**ermitaña** *f* taon namumuhay nang tahimik at mag-isa; ermitanyo

**erosión** agnas; the gradual wearing away of rock or soil by physical breakdown *fem.*

**erótico** *m* makamundo; erotika; sining o literatura na ang pokus ay seksual na relasyon o pag-ibig

**erradicar** lumipol

**error** magkamali; mali **Todos cometemos errores.** lahat ay mali

**eructar** dumighay; noise made through mouth

**esbelto** *adj.* balingkinitan; patpatin; slender and well-proportioned

**escabeche** *mas.* tinimplang sarisaring rekado suka, toyo, sili, bawang **en escabeche** ibabad ang isda o karne sa tinimplang sari-saring rekado

**escabel** *mas.* timbanin; simple seat with three or four legs and no back or armrests

**escafandra** damit na sisid

**escal** hagdan; baitang balanse; kilohan

**escaldar** sugat na apoy

**escalera** *f* hagdanang **escalera de incendios** fire-escape **escalera mecánica, escalera móvil, escalera rodante** eskalador

**escalofriante** nakatatakot; naka-panggilabot; causing fear

**escalón** hakbang **paso a paso** hakbang sa hakbang

**escalopa** *fem.* cutlet; a flat, boneless piece of meat that will serve one person

**escándalo** iskandalo **escandalizar** magbigay sa iskandalo

**escaparate** *mas.* bintana ng tindahan; shop window

**escarabajo** umang; salaginto *mas.*

**escarlata** iskarlata; matingkad na

pula na may hiwatig na kulay-kahel *fem.*

**escarlatina** lagnat na nakahawa na kakabit ay pulang pama-mantal sa katawan at pangang-aliskis ng balat *fem.*

**escarnio** *mas.* panunuya; pagkutya; words or behavior intended to make somebody or something look silly or ridiculous **escarnecer** ta-wanan; libakin; kutyain; uyamin; to laugh at

**escarola** *fem.* eskarola; a plant grown for its tightly packed curly leaves. use in salads

**escenario** *dula mas.* dulaan; the area in a theater where a performance takes place

**escéptico** mapagduda; mangungutya; mapanguyam; taong mapangutya; mapag-aglahi *mas.*

**esclavo** alipin; somebody who is forced to work for somebody else for no payment and is regarded as the property of that person **esclavitud** pagkaalipin **esclavizar** alipinan

**escoba** *f* walis; brush for sweeping

**escollo** *mas.* pababa; bangin; talampas; Matarik na dalisdis

**esconder** tago; to conceal yourself, or something or somebody else, from view **escondite** taguan **oculto** magtago

**escondrijo** balahibo; hiding-place

**escoplo** *mas.* pait; a tool for cutting and shaping stone (cincel *mas.*)

**escorpio** alakdan; ulapihan; atang-atang *mas.* a nocturnal arachnid

**escribir** magsulat; susulat; to put words on paper **escribir, tomar nota de** sulatan **caligrafía** sulat kamay

**escritor** awtor; mayakda; mangan-gatha; manunulat *mas.*

**escroto** *mas.* skrotum; pouch containing the testicles

**escuchar** makinig; listen to

**escudella** a stew made with sages *fem.*

**escudo** panangga; sangga **escudo térmico** sangga ng mainit

## esperar

**escuela** paaralan; eskuwelahan  
**escupir** dumura; lawayan; spit out  
**escrúpulos** mahigpit; iskupuloso  
**ese** is used for singular nouns that are close to the speaker but not so close. itó, iré, aré, nirénító, iyón, niyón, niré, iyan; iyon **esa** (fem. pl.) **eso** (walang kasarian) **esas** (fem. pl.) **iexactamente!** iyang - iyan! **ese coche** iyang kotse **esa casa** iyang bahay **esos coches** iyang mga kotse **esas casas** iyang mga bahay  
**esencia** fem. mga nilikha; mga nilalang  
**esencial** kailangan; lubhang kailangan; very importend; mahalaga; makabuluhang  
**esfera** bilog; globo fem. an object similar in shape to a ball  
**esforzado** adj. matapang; bida; having or showing courage  
**eslogan** sawikain; pamansag; salawikain; a short distinctive phrase used to identify a company or organization or its goals  
**esófago** mas. mumog; lalamunan; the esophagus or throat  
**espacio** lugar **Había espacio para todos.** Nagkaroon lugar para sa lahat. **espacioso** malawak; maluwang; malaki  
**espacioso** malawak; maluwang; contains much space  
**espada** ispada; kalis **espadas** spades fem.  
**espaguetis** mas. pl. ispageti; similar to spaghetti bolognese. It is made with banana ketchup instead of tomato sauce, sweetened with sugar and topped with hot dog slices.  
**espalda** f likod; balikat **dolor de espalda** masakit nang likot **tengo dolor de espaldo.** aking likod ay masakit. **espaldilla** paypay  
**España** fem. Espanya; country in southwestern Europe on the Iberian Peninsula, east of Portugal. Language: Spanish Currency: euro Capital: Madrid Population: 40,000,000 Area: 505,990 sq km

195,364 sq mi Official name: Kingdom of Spain  
**español** kastila **española** espanyola **¿Cómo se dice en español?** anóng tawag diyán sa kastila? **¿Hable usted español?** Nagsasalita ka ba kastila? **Si, hablo español un poquito.** Oo, nagsasalita ako kastila kauti lang. **¿Hay alguien aquí que hable español?** Mayroon bang kahit sino dito na nagsasalita ng Espanyol?  
**espantar** takot **espantarse** tumakot; get frightened; get scared  
**espantoso** kakali; kilabot **me sienta fatal** pakiramdam ko kilabot  
**espárragos** m asparagos; a spear-shaped young plant shoots *mas*.  
**espasmo** pulikat; hilab; an involuntary sudden muscle contraction  
**especia** pangpalasa; aromatic plant substance used as flavoring fem.  
**especial** ispesyal **¿Cuál es el plato del dia de hoy?** Ano ang ulam ngayon?  
**especialidad** espesyalidad; pinag-dalubhasaan fem. specialty  
**especialmente** lalo; used to single out one among a range **especialmente Mario** lalo na si Mario **especialmente en Manila** lalo na sa Maynila  
**especialista** eksperto; dalubhasa  
**espectáculo** ipapakita; panoorin; palabas; a performance or display  
**especulador** manonood; miron; a person who looks on *mas*.  
**especular** hinuhain; consider possibilities  
**espejo** salamin; highly reflective surface *mas*. mirror  
**espera** hintay **I llevo siglos esperando** hintay sa tamang edad **sala de espera** hintayang kuwarto **¿Dónde está la sala de espera?** Saan ang hintayang kuwarto?  
**iEspereme!** Maghintay para sa akin!  
**esperanza** pag-asa **esperar algo** inaasahan ng isang bagay  
**esperar** asahan **esperar que** um-

## **esperma**

- aasa na **esperar que** expect that inaasahan na **esperar que** mag-hintay hanggang
- esperma** tamod; a male reproductive cell gamete that has an oval head with a nucleus, a short neck, and a tail by which it moves to find and fertilize an ovum *mas.* *at fem.*
- espermatozoide** spermatozoon
- espia** *mas. fem.* batyaw; espiya; ispyha; somebody employed to obtain secret information
- espina**<sup>1</sup> buto ng isda; tusok *fem.*
- espina**<sup>2</sup> tusok; tinik; sharp point on plant stem
- espinoso** matusok
- espía** ispyha *fem.* **espiar** ispyonahe
- espinacas** petsay; plant with edible leaves *fem.*
- espinazo** *mas.* gulugod; spinal; likod lakas at tibay ng loob
- espinilla** filulod; front of lower leg
- espiral** fpaiyat; ikid; likaw; pilipit
- espíritu** ispireto; kaluluwa
- exorcíze** ginagamot; magpalayas ng masamang espiritu sa pamamagitan ng mga dasal
- espiritista** *mas.* espiritista; a person who believes that the dead communicate with the living
- espiritual** kabanalan; devotion to spiritual things
- espléndido** maningning; maluningning; brilliant
- esplendor** *mas.* luwalhati; kaluwalhatian; dilag; rangya
- espontáneo** bukal; likas; katutubo; kusang loob; kusa
- esporádico** kalat-kalat; occurring at intervals that have no apparent pattern
- esposa** asawa; bana; espesa (*fem.*)  
**Él / ella es mi esposa / esposo.**  
Siya ang asawa ko. **Esta es mi esposa Jevie.** Ito ang asawa ko. Siya si Jevie.
- esposas** pangaw; posas; wrist restraints *mas.*
- esposo** asawa; esposo (*mas.*)
- esprint** *mas.* na paka bilis; harurut; short swift race; tumakbo nang mabilis sa malapitang distansiya
- espuma** *fem.* himulmol; mass of bubbles of air on the surface of a liquid
- espumoso** mabula; may mga bula
- esqueleto** kalansay; bones of person or animal *mas.*
- esquina** *f* gilid; kanta **iGire en la esquina!** Liko sa kanto!
- esquina** *fem.* kanto, place where two roads meet
- en el esquina** sa/nasa kanto ng **iGire en la esquina!** Liko sa kanto!
- esta** *ito* **éste/ésta es ...** *ito ay ... esto es bueno* *ito ay mabuti*
- estabilidad** *fem.* tibay; tatag; the condition of being stable
- estabilizar** magpatatag; magpatibay; make or become stable
- establo** *mas.* kabalyeriste; a bulding where horses and cattle are kept and fed
- estación** istasyon; a place along a train or bus route
- estación las lluvias** tag-ulan
- estadístico** estadistika; macroscopic systems analysis using particle statistics *mas.*
- estado** *estado* **estado del bienestar** welfare state; a political system in which a government assumes the primary responsibility for assuring the basic health, education, and financial well-being of all its citizens through programs and direct assistance *mas.*
- estadio** arenata; istadyum *mas.*
- estafa** *fem.* daya; kanulo
- estafar** dayain; ipahkanulo; magkanulo; mandaya *m* deceive somebody
- estancia** hinto; tirahan; sakahan (*South America*) *fem.*
- estanco** hindi pinapasok ng tubig
- estandarte** *mas.* standaro; huwaran; tula ran; modelo; saligan; uliran
- estaño**<sup>1</sup> istanyo; a silvery, easily shaped metallic element. Source: oxide ore. Use: alloys such as solder, bronze, and pewter, protective coating for steel. Symbol *Sn mas.*
- estaño**<sup>2</sup> lata; a sealed metal con-

## estuario

- tainer in which food or drink is preserved *mas*.
- estanque** *mas.* malit na lawa
- estante** *mas.* estante; a flat, usually rectangular board on which things are stored or displayed
- estar** ay; a verb used most commonly to link the subject of a clause to a complement in order to give more information about the subject, e.g. its identity, nature, attributes, position, or value **está bien** sige **estoy leyendo** ako ay babasa **estamos a 3 de mayo** ngayon ay ang ikatlo ng Mayo **¿a cuántos estamos?** anong petsa na? **está bien** sige **estar de más** ay kalabisan **estar mal** ay sakit **estar para** maging si **estar para** maging sa mood para sa **estar por** hilig sa **¿Está Laura?** Ay si Laura ba dito? **¿Dónde está Laura?** Saan si Laura? **Laura está en el baño.** si Laura ay nasa loob ng kubeta.
- estatua** *fem.* estatuwa; bantayog; a three-dimensional image
- este**<sup>1</sup> *masculine singular pronoun, is used for singular nouns that are close to the speaker.* itó, iré, aré, niré, nitó, iyón, niyón, niré **ésta** feminine singular ito (iyan), **éstos** masculine plural, **éstas** feminine plural ito (iyan) **este libro** itong aklat **esta camisa** itong kamisa **estos libros** itong mga aklat **estas camisas** itong mga kamisa **esta tarde** itong hapon **este**<sup>2</sup> silangan; direction in which sun rises
- estercolar** tae ng mga hayob; the solid excrement of animals
- esterilidad** malinis; isterilizado; ang mga tuntunin sa pangangalaga sa kalusugan *fem.*
- esterilizar** magpakulo; to make sterile
- eterno** walang hanggan; walang mulat; walang katapusán
- estético** estetiko; sensitive to or appreciative of art or beauty *mas.*
- estilo** stilo; istilo; distinctive form;

- way of doing something *mas.*
- estimación** f tantiya **estimar** tan-tiyano calculate something roughly
- estio** *mas.* tag-init; tag-araw; the warmest season of the year
- estipulación** *fem.* kasunduan
- estipular** itadhana; itakda; demand as a condition of agreement
- estómago** *m* sikmura **Tengo dolor de estómago** aking sikmura ay masakit tener **buen estómago** mahid sa mga insulto o masakit na salita; makapal ang balat
- esto** ito; ito; iyan *pronoun en esto* sa puntong ito
- estofa** klase; kalidat; the general standard or grade of something
- estorbo** sagabal; istorbo; the act of obstructing progress
- estornudo** *m* bahing; hatsing; to suddenly, forcefully, and involuntarily expel air through the nose
- estrabismo** *mas.* banlag; have the eyes not looking in parallel
- estrada** maluwang na lansangang sadya para sa matuling bibiyyahé
- estrangular** bigtihin **horca** bigtihan
- estrategia** *f* stratehiya; estratehiya a carefully devised plan of action to achieve a goal
- estrecho** *mas.* kipot; a narrow channel connecting two larger bodies of water
- estrella** *fem.* bituin **estrellado** ma-bituin
- estremecerse** mangatog; kalog; alugin shake slightly uncontrollably
- estreñimiento** *mas.* hindi pagkadumi; a condition in which a person or animal has difficulty in eliminating solid waste from the body and the feces are hard and dry
- estribor** *adj.* estribor; kanang panig ng bapor
- estricto** istrikto; mahigpit; mabagsik; exact, precise, or narrowly interpreted *mas.*
- estroppear** sumira ng trabaho; sakit
- estrundo** bumasag; basak; collide violently
- estuario** estero; wawa; bunganga

## estudiante

ng ilog; section of a river meeting the sea *mas*.

**estudiante** estudyante; mag-aaral  
**soy estudiante** ako ay estudyante **estudio** estudy aral

**estúpida** gago adj. (feminin) estúpido(maskulin) (*bobo, hangal, ugok, tanga, boba, gago*) lacking intelligence or common sense.

**estupidez** hangal; tanga; istupido  
**eternidad** fem. walang simula at walang wakas; pagiging imortal  
**eterno** adj. walang katapusan; walang wakas

**ética** etika; tuntunin ng moralidad

**etimología** fem. etimolohiya; the study of the origins of words or parts of words and how they have arrived at their current form and meaning

**etiqueta** fem. etiketa; informative item attached to something

**etnología** fem. etnolohiya; the scientific comparison of different cultures

**euro** mas. (moneda) yuro; the main currency unit of the European Union, used since 2002

**europea** yuropa **europeo** europeyan

**evacuación** febakwasyon; pag-iwan, pag-lisan

**evacuar** ebakuwete; lumisan; mag-iwan; to empty a dangerous place  
**evaluación** febalwasyon; pagsusuri; assessment of value; statement of value

**evangelico** adj. ebangheliko; a member or adherent of any denomination of the Western Christian church that rejects papal authority and some fundamental Roman Catholic doctrines, and believes in justification by faith

**evaporarse** natutuyo; sumigaw; change liquid to vapor

**evasión** fem. pag-iwas; to get free from captivity or confinement  
**eventual** adj. kaypala; marahil; baka; maaari

**evidente** ebidente; katunayan; ka-

tibayan; patotoo; easy or clear to see or understand

**evitar** iwasan; umiwas; umilag; break free from captivity

**evolución** febolusiyon; theory of development from earlier forms

**exacto** eksakto; huno; ganap; accurate and correct in all important details

**exactamente!** iyang-iyán! Tum-pak! used to indicate agreement that what has just been said is true or correct

**examen** eksaminasiyon; pagsisayat *mas*. the process of looking at and considering something carefully with the idea of learning s.th.

**excavación** paghuhukay; hole made by digging *fem.*

**exceder** lumampas; lumabis; higitan; to go beyond (*sobrepasar*)

**excepto** puwera; akalako **excepción** puwerahan

**excesivo** hindi dapat; more than is acceptable

**excitación** fem. pagkabigla; pag-kagulat; the feeling or condition of lively enjoyment or pleasant anticipation

**exclusivo** ekslusibo; hindi kasa-ma; maliban; pili *mas*.

**excomulgár** ekskomunikasyon; exclude somebody from Christian community

**excusa** fem. makikiraan; pasyensiya; humingi ng tawad; forgive something **perdone; ilo siento!** pasyensiya aka

**excepto** preposition pwera sa, maliban sa; indicating the only person or thing that does not apply to a statement just made, or a fact that modifies the truth of that statement **a excepción de** maliban sa

**exequias** fem. pl. hulingparangal para sa patay

**exhibición** fem. ekshibisyón **exhibición-venta** sales exhibit

**exigido** huwaran; tularan; modelo; saligan; uliran **cumplir el nivel**  
**exigido** hanggang sa standard

**estar por debajo del nivel exigido** hindi hanggang sa standard  
**existencia** fem. buhay; pamumuhay  
**éxito** mas. umasenso; the achievement of something planned or attempted  
**exitoso** tagumpay  
**exodo** mas. eksodus; paglisan ng malaking bilang ng mga tao; a departure of many people  
**exorcize** ginagamot; magpalayas ng masamang espiritu sa pama-magitan ng mga dasal  
**expedición** fem. ekspedisyon; a trip made by a group of people for a particular purpose  
**expensas** fem. pl. gastos; mangkano; puhanan  
**experimento** eksperimento mas.  
**experto** eksperto; dalubhasa mas.  
**experiencia** karanasan; knowledge or skill acquired fem.

**explicación** eksplenasyon; paliwanag fem. giving details or reasons  
**explosión** pagsabog fem.  
**explotación** fem. pagpapaunlad; pagsasamantala; the practice of taking selfish or unfair advantage of a person or situation  
**exposición** ekshibitoryon; itanghal  
**extasis** kasiyahan; matinding sulak ng kasiyahan o iba pang uring emosyon mas.  
**extorsion** fem. hingan sa pamamagitan ng pananakot at pamimilit; huthutan  
**extra** adj. ekstra; dagdag; karag-dagan  
**extranjero** m banyaga; dayuhan; ibang bansa; estranghero; banyaga **en el extranjero** nasa ibang bansa o luhain  
**extraño** kano  
**eyaculación** fem. bulalas; ibulalas; to eject semen from the penis during orgasm

## Ang mga bilang / Los números

	<b>Español</b>	<b>Tagalog</b>	<b>Spain-Tagalog</b>
<b>0</b>	cero	sero	sero
<b>1</b>	uno/a	isa	uno
<b>2</b>	dos	dalawa	dos
<b>3</b>	tres	tatlo	tres
<b>4</b>	cuatro	apat	kuwatro
<b>5</b>	cinco	lima	singko
<b>6</b>	seis	anim	seis
<b>7</b>	siete	pito	site
<b>8</b>	ocho	walo	otso
<b>9</b>	nueve	siyam	nuwebe
<b>10</b>	diez	sampo	yes
<b>11</b>	once	labing isa	onse
<b>12</b>	doce	labing dalawa	dose
<b>13</b>	trece	labing tatlo	trese
<b>14</b>	catorce	labing apat	katorse
<b>15</b>	quince	labing lima	kinse
<b>16</b>	dieciséis	labing anim	disiseis
<b>17</b>	diecisiete	labing pito	disisite
<b>18</b>	dieciocho	labing walo	disiotso
<b>19</b>	diecinueve	labing siyam	disinuwebe
<b>20</b>	veinte	dalawampu	bente
<b>21</b>	veintiuno	dalawampu't isa	bente uno
<b>23</b>	veintitrés	dalawampu't tatlo	bente tres
<b>30</b>	treinta	tatlumpu	treinta
<b>31</b>	treinta y uno	tatlumpu't isa	treinta uno
<b>41</b>	cuarenta y uno	apatnapu't isa	kuwarenta uno
<b>50</b>	cincuenta	limampu	singkuwenta
<b>51</b>	cincuenta y uno	limampu't isa	singkuwenta uno
<b>60</b>	sesenta	animnapu	seysinta
<b>70</b>	setenta	pitumpu	sitenta
<b>80</b>	ochenta	walumpu	otsenta
<b>90</b>	noventa	siyamnapu	nobenta
<b>200</b>	doscientos/as	dalawangdaan	
<b>1000</b>	mil o millar	isanglibo	
<b>2000</b>	dos mil	dalawanglibo	
<b>10 000</b>	diez mil	sampunglibo	
<b>100 000</b>	cien mil	sandaanglibo	
<b>1 000 000</b>	un millón	sang angaw	
<b>1 000 000 000</b>	mil millones	sang bilyon	

Note: All numbers ending in **uno** shorten to **un** before masculine Nouns:

un coche

isang kotse

veintiún libros

dalawampu't isang mga aklat

treinta y un alumnos

tatlumpu't isang mga estudyante

and change to **una** when referring to feminine nouns:

treinta y una preguntas

tatlumpu't isang mga tanong

noventa y una mujeres

siyamnapu't isang mga babae

Note!

<b>uno</b>	shorten to un before masculine nouns	<b>un libro</b>
<b>until numeral 15</b>	consist one word	<b>uno, dos, tres</b>
<b>dieciséis</b>	be composed of <b>diez y seis</b>	
<b>veintiocho</b>	be composed of <b>veinte y ocho</b>	
<b>from 30 on</b>	are written separate	<b>treinta y dos</b>
<b>y</b>	connect only unit	<b>doscientos cuarenta y siete</b>
<b>cien</b>	is used alone or before nouns	<b>cien libros</b>
<b>ciento</b>	is used before numerals	<b>ciento cincuenta y siete</b>
<b>doscientos/-as</b>	from 200 on gender of the noun	<b>doscientos alumnos</b>
<b>un millón/ billón</b>	is connected with de	<b>un billón de dólares</b>
<b>quinientos/-as</b> <b>setecientos/-as</b> <b>novecientos/-as</b>	are not ruled	

## Ordinal numbers / Números ordinales

Ordinal numbers / Números ordinales		
<b>1st</b>	primero/a	una
<b>2nd</b>	segundo/a	pangalawa
<b>3rd</b>	tercero/a	pang atlo
<b>4th</b>	cuarto/a	pang apat
<b>5th</b>	quinto/a	pang lima
<b>6th</b>	sexto/a	pang anim
<b>7th</b>	séptimo/a	pang anim
<b>8th</b>	octavo/a	pang walo
<b>9th</b>	noveno/a	pang siyam
<b>10th</b>	décimo/a	pang sampo
<b>12th</b>	duodécimo/a	pang labing dalawa
<b>20th</b>	vigésimo/a	pang labing bente

Ordinal numbers are used less frequently in Spanish than in Tagalog. For example, as stated before (§30), Spanish uses an ordinal number only for the first of the month, and cardinal numbers after that:

El primero de mayo, el dos de agosto.

Beyond 10th, cardinal numbers are preferred. Thus, the fifteenth floor would be el piso quince.

Primer and tercero shorten to primer and tercer before masculine singular nouns:

el primer capítulo, el tercer verso.

BUT: la primera versión, la tercera calle.

Titles of kings and Popes are written in Roman numerals and said in ordinal numbers:

Isabel IV, Juan Pablo II (read Isabel cuarta, Juan Pablo segundo)  
Notice that no article is used in this context.

Century numbers are written in Roman numerals, but said in cardinal numbers after the tenth century:

Desde el siglo XV hasta el XIX (read quince and diecinueve)

Desde el siglo VIII hasta el XII (read octavo and doce)

## Fractions / Números quebrados

$\frac{1}{2}$	medio, media	$\frac{1}{11}$	un onzavo
$\frac{1}{3}$	un tercio	$\frac{5}{12}$	cincodozavos
$\frac{2}{3}$	dos tercios	$\frac{7}{13}$	siete trezavos
$\frac{1}{4}$	un cuarto	$1 \frac{1}{2}$	uno y medio
$\frac{1}{2}$	tres cuartos	$1 \frac{1}{4}$	un(a) ... y un cuarto
$\frac{1}{5}$	un quinto	$2 \frac{1}{2}$	dos ... y medio
$\frac{1}{8}$	un octavo	$3 \frac{4}{5}$	tres y cuatro quintos

Fractions are not used direct before the noun, they are always connect with the preposition **de**.

Un décimo de la población tiene  
menos de cinco años.

Isang ikasampu ng populasyon  
ay mas bata pa sa limang taon.

## **Los días de la semana/ Ang mga araw ng linggo**

The days of the week are not capitalized in Spanish.

el lunes	ang Lunes
el martes	ang Martes
el miércoles	ang Miyerkoles
el jueves	ang Huwebes
el viernes	ang Biernes
el sábado	ang Sabado
el domingo	ang Linggo

The days of the week are all masculine.

¿Qué día es hoy? Anong araw ngayon?

Es viernes. Biyernes ngayon.

¿En serio? Pensé que era sábado. Talaga? Akala ko Sabado na.

Los sábados no tenemos clase. Wala kaming klase sa Sabado.

No tengo clase el lunes. Sa Lunes wala akong mga aralin.

The singular and plural forms of the days of the week that end in **s** are the same in Spanish. All you have to do is change the article!

No tengo clase **el** lunes. Wala akong klase sa Lunes.

No tengo clase **los** lunes. Wala akong aralin sa mga Lunes.

When used with the days of the week, the definite article has the special meaning "sa."

No trabajo el lunes. Hindi nagtatrabaho ako sa Lunes.

No trabajo los martes. Hindi nagtatrabaho ako sa mga Martes.

## **Los meses / Ang mga buwan**

enero	Enero
febrero	Pebrero
marzo	Marso
abril	Abril
mayo	Mayo
junio	Hunyo
julio	Hulyo
agosto	Agosto
septiembre	Setyembre
octubre	Oktubre
noviembre	Nobyembre
diciembre	Disyembre

Remember that Spanish does not use capitals for days of the week, months or seasons.

la semana pasada

sa nakaraang linggo

el domingo que viene

sa susunod na Linggo

Voy a Manila el viernes.

Nagpupunta ako sa Manila sa Biernes.

Tenemos vacaciones en enero.

Magbabakasyon kami sa Enero.

Vamos a Manila el junio que viene.

Magpupunta kami sa Manila sa susunod na Hunyo.

All of the names for months are masculine, although it usually isn't necessary to use the article *el* except when giving specific dates, and then the *el* comes before the number rather than the month.

## Ang mga petsa / las fechas

The basic formula is:

¿Qué fecha es hoy?

¿Qué día es hoy?

¿A cuántos estamos?

Anong petsa na?

Days and months are not capitalized. To express the date, use the cardinal number and the preposition 'de'.

Hoy es ... de ....

Ngayon ay ... ng ....

Hoy es viernes.

Ngayon ay Biyernes.

Estamos a veinte de marzo.

Ang dalawampung ng Marso na.

An exception is the first day of a month, here you can use uno or primero. Both is possible.

Es el uno/primero de enero. Ito ay isa / unang ng Enero.

After the first of the month, Spanish uses cardinal (regular) numbers for dates.

el (ano) 12 de Cristo (a.C.)

12 B.C.

el (ano) 37 despues de Cristo (d.C.)

37 A.C.

The definite article is needed except to state the current date, or when the date alone is given, such as in a letter or in a school exercise.

Mi cumpleaños es el veintinueve de mayo.

Ang aking kaarawan ay ang dalawampu't-ikasiyam ng Mayo.

¿Cuál es la fecha? Hoy es (el) quince de agosto.

Ano ang petsa? Ngayon ay (ang) Agosto 15.

La Habana, 15 de abril de 1898.

Havana, Abril 15, 1898.

## Ang klima at panahon/ el clima y el tiempo

las estaciones (del año)	ang panahon (ang taon)
la primavera	tag-sipol
el verano	tag-araw
la canícula	tag-init
el otoño	tag-lagás
estación las lluvias	tag-ulán
el invierno	tag-ginaw / tag-lamig

Some weather conditions are expressed with hace:

¿Qué tiempo hace hoy?

Ano ang panahon ngayon?

Hoy hace sol.

Ngayon ay maaraw.

Ayer hizo viento.

Kahapon ay mahangin.

Hace buen tiempo.

Maganda ang panahon.

Hace mucho calor en verano.

Ito ay sobräng init sa tag-araw.

Está haciendo demasiado frío.

Ito'y masyadong malamig.

Hizo fresco el miércoles.

Sariwang sa Miyerkules.

La semana pasada hizo mal tiempo.

Noong nakaraang linggo ang panahon ay masama.

Note that frío, calor, viento, etc. are nouns. "sobra" will have to be expressed with the adjective mucho / mucha:

Hizo mucho calor.

Ito ay sobräng init.

Fue un día muy caliente.

Ito ay isang napaka-init na araw.

## Ang oras / la hora

The basic formula is:

**¿Qué hora es?** Ano'ng oras na? **Son las ... Alas ...**

¿A qué hora tienen ustedes clases? Anong oras ka may mga klase?

To tell the time in Spanish share cardinal numbers with the article used.

Tagalog	Kastila
Ano'ng oras na?	¿Qué hora es?
Ika- isa	es la una
Ikalawa	son las dos
Ikatlo	son las tres
Ika-apat	son las cuatro
Ika-lima	son las cinco
Ika-anim	son las seis
Ika-pito	son las siete
Ika-walo	son las ocho
Ika-siyam	son las nueve
Ika-sampu	son las diez
Ika-labing-isá	son las onse
Ika-labindalawa	son las dose

To say one o'clock una use the definite article singular.

es la una      alas-una

Es la una de la mañana.

Alas ikaisa ng umaga.

After two o'clock use the definite article plural.

son las dos      alas-dos

Son las tres y media de la tarde.

Alas ikatlo ng hapon.

In the colloquial speech is a system used which the clock devide in quarters.

For time after the hour, use 'y'.

For time before the hour, use 'menos'.



The first and second quarter after full hour:

Son las dos y cuarto.

Labinlimang minuto makalipas ang ikalawa.

Es la una y veinticinco.

Dalawampu't-limang minuto makalipas ang ika-isa.

The third and fourth quarter before after full hour:

Son las cuatro menos veinte.

Apatnapung minuto makalipas ang ikatlo.

Son las ocho menos cuarto.

Apatnapu't-limang minuto makalipas ang ika-walo.

At the morning or evening:

de la mañana

ng umaga

de la tarde

ng tanghali

de la noche

ng gabi

por la mañana

sa umaga

por la tarde	sa kahapon
por la noche	sa gabi
al mediodía	sa hapon
a (la) medianoche	sa hatinggabi

Note that the word *tiempo* (*oras*) refers to time as duration:

Tienes tiempo ahora?

May oras ka na ba?